

Keats'  
Poetry:  
4 Books

The poetry of John Keats:  
*Lamia, Endymion, Poems 1817,*  
and *Poems 1820*

AN ELECTRONIC CLASSICS SERIES  
PUBLICATION

*Keats' Poetry: 4 Books* by John Keats is a publication of The Electronic Classics Series. This Portable Document file is furnished free and without any charge of any kind. Any person using this document file, for any purpose, and in any way does so at his or her own risk. Neither the Pennsylvania State University nor Jim Manis, Editor, nor anyone associated with the Pennsylvania State University assumes any responsibility for the material contained within the document or for the file as an electronic transmission, in any way.

*Keats' Poetry: 4 Books* by John Keats, The Electronic Classics Series, Jim Manis, Editor, PSU-Hazleton, Hazleton, PA 18202 is a Portable Document File produced as part of an ongoing publication project to bring classical works of literature, in English, to free and easy access of those wishing to make use of them.

Jim Manis is a faculty member of the English Department of The Pennsylvania State University. This page and any preceding page(s) are restricted by copyright. The text of the following pages are not copyrighted within the United States; however, the fonts used may be.

Cover Design: Jim Manis

Copyright © 2010 - 2012

# Contents

LAMIA .....	6
ENDYMION: .....	27
PREFACE.....	28
BOOK I .....	29
BOOK II .....	57
BOOK III.....	86
BOOK IV .....	116
POEMS 1817 .....	145
DEDICATION .....	146
POEMS .....	147
SPECIMEN OF AN INDUCTION TO A POEM .	155
CALIDORE .....	158
TO SOME LADIES .....	163
ON RECEIVING A CURIOUS SHELL, .....	165
AND A COPY OF VERSES, .....	165
FROM THE SAME LADIES. ....	165
TO * * * * .....	167
TO HOPE.....	170
IMITATION OF SPENSER .....	172
EPISTLES .....	175
TO GEORGE FELTON MATHEW .....	175
TO MY BROTHER GEORGE.....	179
TO CHARLES COWDEN CLARKE.....	184
SONNETS .....	188
I. TO MY BROTHER GEORGE. ....	188

II. TO * * * * *	189
III. Written on the day that Mr. Leigh Hunt left Prison	190
IV.	191
V. To a Friend who sent me some Roses	192
VI. To G. A. W.	193
VII.	194
VIII. TO MY BROTHERS	195
IX.	196
X.	197
XI. On first looking into Chapman's Homer	198
XII. On leaving some Friends at an early Hour	199
XIII. ADDRESSED TO HAYDON	200
XIV. ADDRESSED TO THE SAME	201
XV. On the Grasshopper and Cricket	202
XVI. TO KOSCIUSKO	203
XVII.	204
SLEEP AND POETRY	205
CHAUCER	206
<b>POEMS PUBLISHED IN 1820</b>	<b>218</b>
PREFACE	219
LIFE OF KEATS	220
<b>LAMIA</b>	<b>233</b>
PART I.	233
Upon a time, before the faery broods	233
PART II.	245
<b>ISABELLA</b>	<b>255</b>
<b>THE EVE OF ST. AGNES</b>	<b>277</b>
<b>POEMS</b>	<b>292</b>
ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE	292
ODE ON A GRECIAN URN	296
ODE TO PSYCHE	299
FANCY	302

ODE.....	305
LINES ON THE MERMAID TAVERN .....	307
ROBIN HOOD .....	308
TO AUTUMN .....	311
ODE ON MELANCHOLY .....	313
<b>HYPERION .....</b>	<b>315</b>
<b>NOTES .....</b>	<b>341</b>
<b>Index of First Lines ...</b>	<b>398</b>

# LAMIA

By

John Keats

## Part 1

Upon a time, before the faery broods  
Drove Nymph and Satyr from the prosperous woods,  
Before King Oberon's bright diadem,  
Sceptre, and mantle, clasp'd with dewy gem,  
Frighted away the Dryads and the Fauns  
From rushes green, and brakes, and cowslip'd lawns,  
The ever-smitten Hermes empty left  
His golden throne, bent warm on amorous theft:  
From high Olympus had he stolen light,  
On this side of Jove's clouds, to escape the sight  
Of his great summoner, and made retreat  
Into a forest on the shores of Crete.  
For somewhere in that sacred island dwelt  
A nymph, to whom all hoofed Satyrs knelt;  
At whose white feet the languid Tritons poured  
Pearls, while on land they wither'd and adored.  
Fast by the springs where she to bathe was wont,  
And in those meads where sometime she might haunt,

Were strewn rich gifts, unknown to any Muse,  
Though Fancy's casket were unlock'd to choose.  
Ah, what a world of love was at her feet!  
So Hermes thought, and a celestial heat  
Burnt from his winged heels to either ear,  
That from a whiteness, as the lily clear,  
Blush'd into roses 'mid his golden hair,  
Fallen in jealous curls about his shoulders bare.  
From vale to vale, from wood to wood, he flew,  
Breathing upon the flowers his passion new,  
And wound with many a river to its head,  
To find where this sweet nymph prepar'd her secret bed:  
In vain; the sweet nymph might nowhere be found,  
And so he rested, on the lonely ground,  
Pensive, and full of painful jealousies  
Of the Wood-Gods, and even the very trees.  
There as he stood, he heard a mournful voice,  
Such as once heard, in gentle heart, destroys  
All pain but pity: thus the lone voice spake:  
"When from this wreathed tomb shall I awake!  
When move in a sweet body fit for life,  
And love, and pleasure, and the ruddy strife  
Of hearts and lips! Ah, miserable me!"  
The God, dove-footed, glided silently  
Round bush and tree, soft-brushing, in his speed,  
The taller grasses and full-flowering weed,  
Until he found a palpitating snake,  
Bright, and cirque-couchant in a dusky brake.

She was a gordian shape of dazzling hue,  
Vermilion-spotted, golden, green, and blue;  
Striped like a zebra, freckled like a pard,  
Eyed like a peacock, and all crimson barr'd;  
And full of silver moons, that, as she breathed,  
Dissolv'd, or brighter shone, or interwreathed  
Their lustres with the gloomier tapestries—  
So rainbow-sided, touch'd with miseries,

*Lamia*

She seem'd, at once, some penanced lady elf,  
Some demon's mistress, or the demon's self.  
Upon her crest she wore a wannish fire  
Sprinkled with stars, like Ariadne's tiar:  
Her head was serpent, but ah, bitter-sweet!  
She had a woman's mouth with all its pearls complete:  
And for her eyes: what could such eyes do there  
But weep, and weep, that they were born so fair?  
As Proserpine still weeps for her Sicilian air.  
Her throat was serpent, but the words she spake  
Came, as through bubbling honey, for Love's sake,  
And thus; while Hermes on his pinions lay,  
Like a stoop'd falcon ere he takes his prey.

“Fair Hermes, crown'd with feathers, fluttering light,  
I had a splendid dream of thee last night:  
I saw thee sitting, on a throne of gold,  
Among the Gods, upon Olympus old,  
The only sad one; for thou didst not hear  
The soft, lute-finger'd Muses chaunting clear,  
Nor even Apollo when he sang alone,  
Deaf to his throbbing throat's long, long melodious moan.  
I dreamt I saw thee, robed in purple flakes,  
Break amorous through the clouds, as morning breaks,  
And, swiftly as a bright Phoebean dart,  
Strike for the Cretan isle; and here thou art!  
Too gentle Hermes, hast thou found the maid?”  
Whereat the star of Lethe not delay'd  
His rosy eloquence, and thus inquired:  
“Thou smooth-lipp'd serpent, surely high inspired!  
Thou beauteous wreath, with melancholy eyes,  
Possess whatever bliss thou canst devise,  
Telling me only where my nymph is fled,—  
Where she doth breathe!” “Bright planet, thou hast said,”  
Return'd the snake, “but seal with oaths, fair God!”  
“I swear,” said Hermes, “by my serpent rod,  
And by thine eyes, and by thy starry crown!”

Light flew his earnest words, among the blossoms blown.  
Then thus again the brilliance feminine:  
"Too frail of heart! for this lost nymph of thine,  
Free as the air, invisibly, she strays  
About these thornless wilds; her pleasant days  
She tastes unseen; unseen her nimble feet  
Leave traces in the grass and flowers sweet;  
From weary tendrils, and bow'd branches green,  
She plucks the fruit unseen, she bathes unseen:  
And by my power is her beauty veil'd  
To keep it unaffronted, unassail'd  
By the love-glances of unlovely eyes,  
Of Satyrs, Fauns, and blear'd Silenus' sighs.  
Pale grew her immortality, for woe  
Of all these lovers, and she grieved so  
I took compassion on her, bade her steep  
Her hair in weird syrups, that would keep  
Her loveliness invisible, yet free  
To wander as she loves, in liberty.  
Thou shalt behold her, Hermes, thou alone,  
If thou wilt, as thou swearest, grant my boon!"  
Then, once again, the charmed God began  
An oath, and through the serpent's ears it ran  
Warm, tremulous, devout, psalterian.  
Ravish'd, she lifted her Circean head,  
Blush'd a live damask, and swift-lipping said,  
"I was a woman, let me have once more  
A woman's shape, and charming as before.  
I love a youth of Corinth—O the bliss!  
Give me my woman's form, and place me where he is.  
Stoop, Hermes, let me breathe upon thy brow,  
And thou shalt see thy sweet nymph even now."  
The God on half-shut feathers sank serene,  
She breath'd upon his eyes, and swift was seen  
Of both the guarded nymph near-smiling on the green.  
It was no dream; or say a dream it was,  
Real are the dreams of Gods, and smoothly pass

*Lamia*

Their pleasures in a long immortal dream.  
One warm, flush'd moment, hovering, it might seem  
Dash'd by the wood-nymph's beauty, so he burn'd;  
Then, lighting on the printless verdure, turn'd  
To the swoon'd serpent, and with languid arm,  
Delicate, put to proof the lythe Caducean charm.  
So done, upon the nymph his eyes he bent,  
Full of adoring tears and blandishment,  
And towards her stept: she, like a moon in wane,  
Faded before him, cower'd, nor could restrain  
Her fearful sobs, self-folding like a flower  
That faints into itself at evening hour:  
But the God fostering her chilled hand,  
She felt the warmth, her eyelids open'd bland,  
And, like new flowers at morning song of bees,  
Bloom'd, and gave up her honey to the lees.  
Into the green-recessed woods they flew;  
Nor grew they pale, as mortal lovers do.

Left to herself, the serpent now began  
To change; her elfin blood in madness ran,  
Her mouth foam'd, and the grass, therewith besprent,  
Wither'd at dew so sweet and virulent;  
Her eyes in torture fix'd, and anguish drear,  
Hot, glaz'd, and wide, with lid-lashes all sear,  
Flash'd phosphor and sharp sparks, without one cooling tear.  
The colours all inflam'd throughout her train,  
She writh'd about, convuls'd with scarlet pain:  
A deep volcanian yellow took the place  
Of all her milder-mooned body's grace;  
And, as the lava ravishes the mead,  
Spoilt all her silver mail, and golden brede;  
Made gloom of all her frecklings, streaks and bars,  
Eclips'd her crescents, and lick'd up her stars:  
So that, in moments few, she was undrest  
Of all her sapphires, greens, and amethyst,  
And rubious-argent: of all these bereft,

Nothing but pain and ugliness were left.  
Still shone her crown; that vanish'd, also she  
Melted and disappear'd as suddenly;  
And in the air, her new voice luting soft,  
Cried, "Lycius! gentle Lycius!"—Borne aloft  
With the bright mists about the mountains hoar  
These words dissolv'd: Crete's forests heard no more.

Whither fled Lamia, now a lady bright,  
A full-born beauty new and exquisite?  
She fled into that valley they pass o'er  
Who go to Corinth from Cenchreas' shore;  
And rested at the foot of those wild hills,  
The rugged founts of the Peraean rills,  
And of that other ridge whose barren back  
Stretches, with all its mist and cloudy rack,  
South-westward to Cleone. There she stood  
About a young bird's flutter from a wood,  
Fair, on a sloping green of mossy tread,  
By a clear pool, wherein she passioned  
To see herself escap'd from so sore ills,  
While her robes flaunted with the daffodils.

Ah, happy Lycius!—for she was a maid  
More beautiful than ever twisted braid,  
Or sigh'd, or blush'd, or on spring-flowered lea  
Spread a green kirtle to the minstrelsy:  
A virgin purest lipp'd, yet in the lore  
Of love deep learned to the red heart's core:  
Not one hour old, yet of sciential brain  
To unperplex bliss from its neighbour pain;  
Define their pettish limits, and estrange  
Their points of contact, and swift counterchange;  
Intrigue with the specious chaos, and dispart  
Its most ambiguous atoms with sure art;  
As though in Cupid's college she had spent  
Sweet days a lovely graduate, still unshent,

And kept his rosy terms in idle languishment.

Why this fair creature chose so fairly  
By the wayside to linger, we shall see;  
But first 'tis fit to tell how she could muse  
And dream, when in the serpent prison-house,  
Of all she list, strange or magnificent:  
How, ever, where she will'd, her spirit went;  
Whether to faint Elysium, or where  
Down through tress-lifting waves the Nereids fair  
Wind into Thetis' bower by many a pearly stair;  
Or where God Bacchus drains his cups divine,  
Stretch'd out, at ease, beneath a glutinous pine;  
Or where in Pluto's gardens palatine  
Mulciber's columns gleam in far piazzian line.  
And sometimes into cities she would send  
Her dream, with feast and rioting to blend;  
And once, while among mortals dreaming thus,  
She saw the young Corinthian Lycius  
Charioting foremost in the envious race,  
Like a young Jove with calm uneager face,  
And fell into a swooning love of him.  
Now on the moth-time of that evening dim  
He would return that way, as well she knew,  
To Corinth from the shore; for freshly blew  
The eastern soft wind, and his galley now  
Grated the quaystones with her brazen prow  
In port Cenchreas, from Egina isle  
Fresh anchor'd; whither he had been awhile  
To sacrifice to Jove, whose temple there  
Waits with high marble doors for blood and incense rare.  
Jove heard his vows, and better'd his desire;  
For by some freakful chance he made retire  
From his companions, and set forth to walk,  
Perhaps grown wearied of their Corinth talk:  
Over the solitary hills he fared,  
Thoughtless at first, but ere eve's star appeared

His phantasy was lost, where reason fades,  
In the calm'd twilight of Platonic shades.  
Lamia beheld him coming, near, more near—  
Close to her passing, in indifference drear,  
His silent sandals swept the mossy green;  
So neighbour'd to him, and yet so unseen  
She stood: he pass'd, shut up in mysteries,  
His mind wrapp'd like his mantle, while her eyes  
Follow'd his steps, and her neck regal white  
Turn'd—syllabing thus, “Ah, Lycius bright,  
And will you leave me on the hills alone?  
Lycius, look back! and be some pity shown.”  
He did; not with cold wonder fearingly,  
But Orpheus-like at an Eurydice;  
For so delicious were the words she sung,  
It seem'd he had lov'd them a whole summer long:  
And soon his eyes had drunk her beauty up,  
Leaving no drop in the bewildering cup,  
And still the cup was full,—while he afraid  
Lest she should vanish ere his lip had paid  
Due adoration, thus began to adore;  
Her soft look growing coy, she saw his chain so sure:  
“Leave thee alone! Look back! Ah, Goddess, see  
Whether my eyes can ever turn from thee!  
For pity do not this sad heart belie—  
Even as thou vanishest so I shall die.  
Stay! though a Naiad of the rivers, stay!  
To thy far wishes will thy streams obey:  
Stay! though the greenest woods be thy domain,  
Alone they can drink up the morning rain:  
Though a descended Pleiad, will not one  
Of thine harmonious sisters keep in tune  
Thy spheres, and as thy silver proxy shine?  
So sweetly to these ravish'd ears of mine  
Came thy sweet greeting, that if thou shouldst fade  
Thy memory will waste me to a shade—  
For pity do not melt!” —“If I should stay,”

Said Lamia, "here, upon this floor of clay,  
And pain my steps upon these flowers too rough,  
What canst thou say or do of charm enough  
To dull the nice remembrance of my home?  
Thou canst not ask me with thee here to roam  
Over these hills and vales, where no joy is,—  
Empty of immortality and bliss!  
Thou art a scholar, Lycius, and must know  
That finer spirits cannot breathe below  
In human climes, and live: Alas! poor youth,  
What taste of purer air hast thou to soothe  
My essence? What serener palaces,  
Where I may all my many senses please,  
And by mysterious sleights a hundred thirsts appease?  
It cannot be—Adieu!" So said, she rose  
Tiptoe with white arms spread. He, sick to lose  
The amorous promise of her lone complain,  
Swoon'd, murmuring of love, and pale with pain.  
The cruel lady, without any show  
Of sorrow for her tender favourite's woe,  
But rather, if her eyes could brighter be,  
With brighter eyes and slow amenity,  
Put her new lips to his, and gave afresh  
The life she had so tangled in her mesh:  
And as he from one trance was wakening  
Into another, she began to sing,  
Happy in beauty, life, and love, and every thing,  
A song of love, too sweet for earthly lyres,  
While, like held breath, the stars drew in their panting fires  
And then she whisper'd in such trembling tone,  
As those who, safe together met alone  
For the first time through many anguish'd days,  
Use other speech than looks; bidding him raise  
His drooping head, and clear his soul of doubt,  
For that she was a woman, and without  
Any more subtle fluid in her veins  
Than throbbing blood, and that the self-same pains

Inhabited her frail-strung heart as his.  
And next she wonder'd how his eyes could miss  
Her face so long in Corinth, where, she said,  
She dwelt but half retir'd, and there had led  
Days happy as the gold coin could invent  
Without the aid of love; yet in content  
Till she saw him, as once she pass'd him by,  
Where 'gainst a column he leant thoughtfully  
At Venus' temple porch, 'mid baskets heap'd  
Of amorous herbs and flowers, newly reap'd  
Late on that eve, as 'twas the night before  
The Adonian feast; whereof she saw no more,  
But wept alone those days, for why should she adore?  
Lycius from death awoke into amaze,  
To see her still, and singing so sweet lays;  
Then from amaze into delight he fell  
To hear her whisper woman's lore so well;  
And every word she spake entic'd him on  
To unperplex'd delight and pleasure known.  
Let the mad poets say whate'er they please  
Of the sweets of Fairies, Peris, Goddesses,  
There is not such a treat among them all,  
Haunters of cavern, lake, and waterfall,  
As a real woman, lineal indeed  
From Pyrrha's pebbles or old Adam's seed.  
Thus gentle Lamia judg'd, and judg'd aright,  
That Lycius could not love in half a fright,  
So threw the goddess off, and won his heart  
More pleasantly by playing woman's part,  
With no more awe than what her beauty gave,  
That, while it smote, still guaranteed to save.  
Lycius to all made eloquent reply,  
Marrying to every word a twinborn sigh;  
And last, pointing to Corinth, ask'd her sweet,  
If 'twas too far that night for her soft feet.  
The way was short, for Lamia's eagerness  
Made, by a spell, the triple league decrease

*Lamia*

To a few paces; not at all surmised  
By blinded Lycius, so in her comprized.  
They pass'd the city gates, he knew not how  
So noiseless, and he never thought to know.

As men talk in a dream, so Corinth all,  
Throughout her palaces imperial,  
And all her populous streets and temples lewd,  
Mutter'd, like tempest in the distance brew'd,  
To the wide-spreaded night above her towers.  
Men, women, rich and poor, in the cool hours,  
Shuffled their sandals o'er the pavement white,  
Companion'd or alone; while many a light  
Flared, here and there, from wealthy festivals,  
And threw their moving shadows on the walls,  
Or found them cluster'd in the corniced shade  
Of some arch'd temple door, or dusky colonnade.

Muffling his face, of greeting friends in fear,  
Her fingers he press'd hard, as one came near  
With curl'd gray beard, sharp eyes, and smooth bald crown,  
Slow-stepp'd, and robed in philosophic gown:  
Lycius shrank closer, as they met and past,  
Into his mantle, adding wings to haste,  
While hurried Lamia trembled: "Ah," said he,  
"Why do you shudder, love, so ruefully?  
Why does your tender palm dissolve in dew?"—  
"I'm wearied," said fair Lamia: "tell me who  
Is that old man? I cannot bring to mind  
His features—Lycius! wherefore did you blind  
Yourself from his quick eyes?" Lycius replied,  
'Tis Apollonius sage, my trusty guide  
And good instructor; but to-night he seems  
The ghost of folly haunting my sweet dreams.

While yet he spake they had arrived before  
A pillar'd porch, with lofty portal door,

Where hung a silver lamp, whose phosphor glow  
Reflected in the slabbed steps below,  
Mild as a star in water; for so new,  
And so unsullied was the marble hue,  
So through the crystal polish, liquid fine,  
Ran the dark veins, that none but feet divine  
Could e'er have touch'd there. Sounds Aeolian  
Breath'd from the hinges, as the ample span  
Of the wide doors disclos'd a place unknown  
Some time to any, but those two alone,  
And a few Persian mutes, who that same year  
Were seen about the markets: none knew where  
They could inhabit; the most curious  
Were foil'd, who watch'd to trace them to their house:  
    And but the flitter-winged verse must tell,  
For truth's sake, what woe afterwards befel,  
'Twould humour many a heart to leave them thus,  
Shut from the busy world of more incredulous.

## Part 2

Love in a hut, with water and a crust,  
Is—Love, forgive us!—cinders, ashes, dust;  
Love in a palace is perhaps at last  
More grievous torment than a hermit's fast—  
That is a doubtful tale from faery land,  
Hard for the non-elect to understand.  
Had Lycius liv'd to hand his story down,  
He might have given the moral a fresh frown,  
Or clench'd it quite: but too short was their bliss  
To breed distrust and hate, that make the soft voice hiss.  
Besides, there, nightly, with terrific glare,  
Love, jealous grown of so complete a pair,  
Hover'd and buzz'd his wings, with fearful roar,  
Above the lintel of their chamber door,  
And down the passage cast a glow upon the floor.

For all this came a ruin: side by side  
They were enthroned, in the even tide,  
Upon a couch, near to a curtaining  
Whose airy texture, from a golden string,  
Floated into the room, and let appear  
Unveil'd the summer heaven, blue and clear,  
Betwixt two marble shafts:—there they reposed,  
Where use had made it sweet, with eyelids closed,  
Saving a tythe which love still open kept,  
That they might see each other while they almost slept;  
When from the slope side of a suburb hill,  
Deafening the swallow's twitter, came a thrill  
Of trumpets—Lycius started—the sounds fled,  
But left a thought, a buzzing in his head.  
For the first time, since first he harbour'd in  
That purple-lined palace of sweet sin,

His spirit pass'd beyond its golden bourn  
Into the noisy world almost forsworn.  
The lady, ever watchful, penetrant,  
Saw this with pain, so arguing a want  
Of something more, more than her empery  
Of joys; and she began to moan and sigh  
Because he mused beyond her, knowing well  
That but a moment's thought is passion's passing bell.  
"Why do you sigh, fair creature?" whisper'd he:  
"Why do you think?" return'd she tenderly:  
"You have deserted me—where am I now?  
Not in your heart while care weighs on your brow:  
No, no, you have dismiss'd me; and I go  
From your breast houseless: ay, it must be so."  
He answer'd, bending to her open eyes,  
Where he was mirror'd small in paradise,  
My silver planet, both of eve and morn!  
Why will you plead yourself so sad forlorn,  
While I am striving how to fill my heart  
With deeper crimson, and a double smart?  
How to entangle, trammel up and snare  
Your soul in mine, and labyrinth you there  
Like the hid scent in an unbudded rose?  
Ay, a sweet kiss—you see your mighty woes.  
My thoughts! shall I unveil them? Listen then!  
What mortal hath a prize, that other men  
May be confounded and abash'd withal,  
But lets it sometimes pace abroad majestic,  
And triumph, as in thee I should rejoice  
Amid the hoarse alarm of Corinth's voice.  
"Let my foes choke, and my friends shout afar,  
While through the thronged streets your bridal car  
Wheels round its dazzling spokes." The lady's cheek  
Trembled; she nothing said, but, pale and meek,  
Arose and knelt before him, wept a rain  
Of sorrows at his words; at last with pain  
Beseeching him, the while his hand she wrung,

To change his purpose. He thereat was stung,  
Perverse, with stronger fancy to reclaim  
Her wild and timid nature to his aim:  
Besides, for all his love, in self despite,  
Against his better self, he took delight  
Luxurious in her sorrows, soft and new.  
His passion, cruel grown, took on a hue  
Fierce and sanguineous as 'twas possible  
In one whose brow had no dark veins to swell.  
Fine was the mitigated fury, like  
Apollo's presence when in act to strike  
The serpent—Ha, the serpent! certes, she  
Was none. She burnt, she lov'd the tyranny,  
And, all subdued, consented to the hour  
When to the bridal he should lead his paramour.  
Whispering in midnight silence, said the youth,  
“Sure some sweet name thou hast, though, by my truth,  
I have not ask'd it, ever thinking thee  
Not mortal, but of heavenly progeny,  
As still I do. Hast any mortal name,  
Fit appellation for this dazzling frame?  
Or friends or kinsfolk on the citted earth,  
To share our marriage feast and nuptial mirth?”  
“I have no friends,” said Lamia, “no, not one;  
My presence in wide Corinth hardly known:  
My parents' bones are in their dusty urns  
Sepulchred, where no kindled incense burns,  
Seeing all their luckless race are dead, save me,  
And I neglect the holy rite for thee.  
Even as you list invite your many guests;  
But if, as now it seems, your vision rests  
With any pleasure on me, do not bid  
Old Apollonius—from him keep me hid.”  
Lycius, perplex'd at words so blind and blank,  
Made close inquiry; from whose touch she shrank,  
Feigning a sleep; and he to the dull shade  
Of deep sleep in a moment was betray'd

It was the custom then to bring away  
The bride from home at blushing shut of day,  
Veil'd, in a chariot, heralded along  
By strewn flowers, torches, and a marriage song,  
With other pageants: but this fair unknown  
Had not a friend. So being left alone,  
(Lycius was gone to summon all his kin)  
And knowing surely she could never win  
His foolish heart from its mad pompousness,  
She set herself, high-thoughted, how to dress  
The misery in fit magnificence.  
She did so, but 'tis doubtful how and whence  
Came, and who were her subtle servitors.  
About the halls, and to and from the doors,  
There was a noise of wings, till in short space  
The glowing banquet-room shone with wide-arched grace.  
A haunting music, sole perhaps and lone  
Supportress of the faery-roof, made moan  
Throughout, as fearful the whole charm might fade.  
Fresh carved cedar, mimicking a glade  
Of palm and plantain, met from either side,  
High in the midst, in honour of the bride:  
Two palms and then two plantains, and so on,  
From either side their stems branch'd one to one  
All down the aisled place; and beneath all  
There ran a stream of lamps straight on from wall to wall.  
So canopied, lay an untasted feast  
Teeming with odours. Lamia, regal drest,  
Silently paced about, and as she went,  
In pale contented sort of discontent,  
Mission'd her viewless servants to enrich  
The fretted splendour of each nook and niche.  
Between the tree-stems, marbled plain at first,  
Came jasper pannels; then, anon, there burst  
Forth creeping imagery of slighter trees,  
And with the larger wove in small intricacies.

*Lamia*

Approving all, she faded at self-will,  
And shut the chamber up, close, hush'd and still,  
Complete and ready for the revels rude,  
When dreadful guests would come to spoil her solitude.

The day appear'd, and all the gossip rout.  
O senseless Lycius! Madman! wherefore flout  
The silent-blessing fate, warm cloister'd hours,  
And show to common eyes these secret bowers?  
The herd approach'd; each guest, with busy brain,  
Arriving at the portal, gaz'd amain,  
And enter'd marveling: for they knew the street,  
Remember'd it from childhood all complete  
Without a gap, yet ne'er before had seen  
That royal porch, that high-built fair demesne;  
So in they hurried all, maz'd, curious and keen:  
Save one, who look'd thereon with eye severe,  
And with calm-planted steps walk'd in austere;  
'Twas Apollonius: something too he laugh'd,  
As though some knotty problem, that had daft  
His patient thought, had now begun to thaw,  
And solve and melt—'twas just as he foresaw.

He met within the murmurous vestibule  
His young disciple. "'Tis no common rule,  
Lycius," said he, "for uninvited guest  
To force himself upon you, and infest  
With an unbidden presence the bright throng  
Of younger friends; yet must I do this wrong,  
And you forgive me." Lycius blush'd, and led  
The old man through the inner doors broad-spread;  
With reconciling words and courteous mien  
Turning into sweet milk the sophist's spleen.

Of wealthy lustre was the banquet-room,  
Fill'd with pervading brilliance and perfume:  
Before each lucid pannel fuming stood

A censer fed with myrrh and spiced wood,  
Each by a sacred tripod held aloft,  
Whose slender feet wide-swerv'd upon the soft  
Wool-woofed carpets: fifty wreaths of smoke  
From fifty censers their light voyage took  
To the high roof, still mimick'd as they rose  
Along the mirror'd walls by twin-clouds odorous.  
Twelve sphered tables, by silk seats insphered,  
High as the level of a man's breast rear'd  
On libbard's paws, upheld the heavy gold  
Of cups and goblets, and the store thrice told  
Of Ceres' horn, and, in huge vessels, wine  
Come from the gloomy tun with merry shine.  
Thus loaded with a feast the tables stood,  
Each shrining in the midst the image of a God.

When in an antichamber every guest  
Had felt the cold full sponge to pleasure press'd,  
By minist'ring slaves, upon his hands and feet,  
And fragrant oils with ceremony meet  
Pour'd on his hair, they all mov'd to the feast  
In white robes, and themselves in order placed  
Around the silken couches, wondering  
Whence all this mighty cost and blaze of wealth could spring.

Soft went the music the soft air along,  
While fluent Greek a vowel'd undersong  
Kept up among the guests discoursing low  
At first, for scarcely was the wine at flow;  
But when the happy vintage touch'd their brains,  
Louder they talk, and louder come the strains  
Of powerful instruments—the gorgeous dyes,  
The space, the splendour of the draperies,  
The roof of awful richness, nectarous cheer,  
Beautiful slaves, and Lamia's self, appear,  
Now, when the wine has done its rosy deed,  
And every soul from human trammels freed,

*Lamia*

No more so strange; for merry wine, sweet wine,  
Will make Elysian shades not too fair, too divine.  
Soon was God Bacchus at meridian height;  
Flush'd were their cheeks, and bright eyes double bright:  
Garlands of every green, and every scent  
From vales deflower'd, or forest-trees branch rent,  
In baskets of bright osier'd gold were brought  
High as the handles heap'd, to suit the thought  
Of every guest; that each, as he did please,  
Might fancy-fit his brows, silk-pillow'd at his ease.

What wreath for Lamia? What for Lycius?  
What for the sage, old Apollonius?  
Upon her aching forehead be there hung  
The leaves of willow and of adder's tongue;  
And for the youth, quick, let us strip for him  
The thyrsus, that his watching eyes may swim  
Into forgetfulness; and, for the sage,  
Let spear-grass and the spiteful thistle wage  
War on his temples. Do not all charms fly  
At the mere touch of cold philosophy?  
There was an awful rainbow once in heaven:  
We know her woof, her texture; she is given  
In the dull catalogue of common things.  
Philosophy will clip an Angel's wings,  
Conquer all mysteries by rule and line,  
Empty the haunted air, and gnomed mine—  
Unweave a rainbow, as it erewhile made  
The tender-person'd Lamia melt into a shade.

By her glad Lycius sitting, in chief place,  
Scarce saw in all the room another face,  
Till, checking his love trance, a cup he took  
Full brimm'd, and opposite sent forth a look  
'Cross the broad table, to beseech a glance  
From his old teacher's wrinkled countenance,  
And pledge him. The bald-head philosopher

Had fix'd his eye, without a twinkle or stir  
Full on the alarmed beauty of the bride,  
Brow-beating her fair form, and troubling her sweet pride.  
Lycius then press'd her hand, with devout touch,  
As pale it lay upon the rosy couch:  
'Twas icy, and the cold ran through his veins;  
Then sudden it grew hot, and all the pains  
Of an unnatural heat shot to his heart.  
"Lamia, what means this? Wherefore dost thou start?  
Know'st thou that man?" Poor Lamia answer'd not.  
He gaz'd into her eyes, and not a jot  
Own'd they the lovelorn piteous appeal:  
More, more he gaz'd: his human senses reel:  
Some hungry spell that loveliness absorbs;  
There was no recognition in those orbs.  
"Lamia!" he cried—and no soft-toned reply.  
The many heard, and the loud revelry  
Grew hush; the stately music no more breathes;  
The myrtle sicken'd in a thousand wreaths.  
By faint degrees, voice, lute, and pleasure ceased;  
A deadly silence step by step increased,  
Until it seem'd a horrid presence there,  
And not a man but felt the terror in his hair.  
"Lamia!" he shriek'd; and nothing but the shriek  
With its sad echo did the silence break.  
"Begone, foul dream!" he cried, gazing again  
In the bride's face, where now no azure vein  
Wander'd on fair-spaced temples; no soft bloom  
Misted the cheek; no passion to illumine  
The deep-recessed vision—all was blight;  
Lamia, no longer fair, there sat a deadly white.  
"Shut, shut those juggling eyes, thou ruthless man!  
Turn them aside, wretch! or the righteous ban  
Of all the Gods, whose dreadful images  
Here represent their shadowy presences,  
May pierce them on the sudden with the thorn  
Of painful blindness; leaving thee forlorn,

*Lamia*

In trembling dotage to the feeblest fright  
Of conscience, for their long offended might,  
For all thine impious proud-heart sophistries,  
Unlawful magic, and enticing lies.  
Corinthians! look upon that gray-beard wretch!  
Mark how, possess'd, his lashless eyelids stretch  
Around his demon eyes! Corinthians, see!  
My sweet bride withers at their potency.”  
“Fool!” said the sophist, in an under-tone  
Gruff with contempt; which a death-nighing moan  
From Lycius answer'd, as heart-struck and lost,  
He sank supine beside the aching ghost.  
“Fool! Fool!” repeated he, while his eyes still  
Relented not, nor mov'd; “from every ill  
Of life have I preserv'd thee to this day,  
And shall I see thee made a serpent's prey?”  
Then Lamia breath'd death breath; the sophist's eye,  
Like a sharp spear, went through her utterly,  
Keen, cruel, perceant, stinging: she, as well  
As her weak hand could any meaning tell,  
Motion'd him to be silent; vainly so,  
He look'd and look'd again a level—No!  
“A Serpent!” echoed he; no sooner said,  
Than with a frightful scream she vanished:  
And Lycius' arms were empty of delight,  
As were his limbs of life, from that same night.  
On the high couch he lay!—his friends came round  
Supported him—no pulse, or breath they found,  
And, in its marriage robe, the heavy body wound.

# ENDYMION:

A Poetic Romance.

BY

JOHN KEATS

“THE STRETCHED METRE OF AN ANTIQUE SONG.”

LONDON:  
PRINTED FOR TAYLOR AND HESSEY,  
93, FLEET STREET.  
1818.

INSCRIBED TO THE MEMORY OF THOMAS  
CHATTERTON.

## PREFACE

Knowing within myself the manner in which this Poem has been produced, it is not without a feeling of regret that I make it public.

What manner I mean, will be quite clear to the reader, who must soon perceive great inexperience, immaturity, and every error denoting a feverish attempt, rather than a deed accomplished. The two first books, and indeed the two last, I feel sensible are not of such completion as to warrant their passing the press; nor should they if I thought a year's castigation would do them any good;—it will not: the foundations are too sandy. It is just that this youngster should die away: a sad thought for me, if I had not some hope that while it is dwindling I may be plotting, and fitting myself for verses fit to live.

This may be speaking too presumptuously, and may deserve a punishment: but no feeling man will be forward to inflict it: he will leave me alone, with the conviction that there is not a fiercer hell than the failure in a great object. This is not written with the least atom of purpose to forestall criticisms of course, but from the desire I have to conciliate men who are competent to look, and who do look with a zealous eye, to the honour of English literature.

The imagination of a boy is healthy, and the mature imagination of a man is healthy; but there is a space of life between, in which the soul is in a ferment, the character undecided, the way of life uncertain, the ambition thick-sighted: thence proceeds mawkishness, and all the thousand bitters which those men I speak of must necessarily taste in going over the following pages.

I hope I have not in too late a day touched the beautiful mythology of Greece, and dulled its brightness: for I wish to try once more, before I bid it farewell.

*Teignmouth,  
April 10, 1818.*

# ENDYMION

## BOOK I

A thing of beauty is a joy for ever:  
Its loveliness increases; it will never  
Pass into nothingness; but still will keep  
A bower quiet for us, and a sleep  
Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breathing.  
Therefore, on every morrow, are we wreathing  
A flowery band to bind us to the earth,  
Spite of despondence, of the inhuman dearth  
Of noble natures, of the gloomy days,  
Of all the unhealthy and o'er-darkened ways 10  
Made for our searching: yes, in spite of all,  
Some shape of beauty moves away the pall  
From our dark spirits. Such the sun, the moon,  
Trees old and young, sprouting a shady boon  
For simple sheep; and such are daffodils  
With the green world they live in; and clear rills  
That for themselves a cooling covert make  
'Gainst the hot season; the mid forest brake,  
Rich with a sprinkling of fair musk-rose blooms:  
And such too is the grandeur of the dooms 20  
We have imagined for the mighty dead;  
All lovely tales that we have heard or read:  
An endless fountain of immortal drink,  
Pouring unto us from the heaven's brink.

Nor do we merely feel these essences

*Endymion*

For one short hour; no, even as the trees  
That whisper round a temple become soon  
Dear as the temple's self, so does the moon,  
The passion poesy, glories infinite,  
Haunt us till they become a cheering light 30  
Unto our souls, and bound to us so fast,  
That, whether there be shine, or gloom o'ercast,  
They always must be with us, or we die.

Therefore, 'tis with full happiness that I  
Will trace the story of Endymion.  
The very music of the name has gone  
Into my being, and each pleasant scene  
Is growing fresh before me as the green  
Of our own vallies: so I will begin  
Now while I cannot hear the city's din; 40  
Now while the early budders are just new,  
And run in mazes of the youngest hue  
About old forests; while the willow trails  
Its delicate amber; and the dairy pails  
Bring home increase of milk. And, as the year  
Grows lush in juicy stalks, I'll smoothly steer  
My little boat, for many quiet hours,  
With streams that deepen freshly into bowers.  
Many and many a verse I hope to write,  
Before the daisies, vermeil rimm'd and white, 50  
Hide in deep herbage; and ere yet the bees  
Hum about globes of clover and sweet peas,  
I must be near the middle of my story.  
O may no wintry season, bare and hoary,  
See it half finished: but let Autumn bold,  
With universal tinge of sober gold,  
Be all about me when I make an end.  
And now at once, adventuresome, I send  
My herald thought into a wilderness:  
There let its trumpet blow, and quickly dress 60  
My uncertain path with green, that I may speed

Easily onward, thorough flowers and weed.

Upon the sides of Latmos was outspread  
A mighty forest; for the moist earth fed  
So plenteously all weed-hidden roots  
Into o'er-hanging boughs, and precious fruits.  
And it had gloomy shades, sequestered deep,  
Where no man went; and if from shepherd's keep  
A lamb strayed far a-down those inmost glens,  
Never again saw he the happy pens 70  
Whither his brethren, bleating with content,  
Over the hills at every nightfall went.  
Among the shepherds, 'twas believed ever,  
That not one fleecy lamb which thus did sever  
From the white flock, but pass'd unworried  
By angry wolf, or pard with prying head,  
Until it came to some unfooted plains  
Where fed the herds of Pan: ay great his gains  
Who thus one lamb did lose. Paths there were many,  
Winding through palmy fern, and rushes fenny, 80  
And ivy banks; all leading pleasantly  
To a wide lawn, whence one could only see  
Stems thronging all around between the swell  
Of turf and slanting branches: who could tell  
The freshness of the space of heaven above,  
Edg'd round with dark tree tops? through which a dove  
Would often beat its wings, and often too  
A little cloud would move across the blue.

Full in the middle of this pleasantness  
There stood a marble altar, with a tress 90  
Of flowers budded newly; and the dew  
Had taken fairy phantasies to strew  
Daisies upon the sacred sward last eve,  
And so the dawned light in pomp receive.  
For 'twas the morn: Apollo's upward fire  
Made every eastern cloud a silvery pyre

*Endymion*

Of brightness so unsullied, that therein  
A melancholy spirit well might win  
Oblivion, and melt out his essence fine  
Into the winds: rain-scented eglantine 100  
Gave temperate sweets to that well-wooing sun;  
The lark was lost in him; cold springs had run  
To warm their chilliest bubbles in the grass;  
Man's voice was on the mountains; and the mass  
Of nature's lives and wonders puls'd tenfold,  
To feel this sun-rise and its glories old.

Now while the silent workings of the dawn  
Were busiest, into that self-same lawn  
All suddenly, with joyful cries, there sped  
A troop of little children garlanded; 110  
Who gathering round the altar, seemed to pry  
Earnestly round as wishing to espy  
Some folk of holiday: nor had they waited  
For many moments, ere their ears were sated  
With a faint breath of music, which ev'n then  
Fill'd out its voice, and died away again.  
Within a little space again it gave  
Its airy swellings, with a gentle wave,  
To light-hung leaves, in smoothest echoes breaking  
Through copse-clad vallies,—ere their death, o'ertaking 120  
The surgy murmurs of the lonely sea.

And now, as deep into the wood as we  
Might mark a lynx's eye, there glimmered light  
Fair faces and a rush of garments white,  
Plainer and plainer shewing, till at last  
Into the widest alley they all past,  
Making directly for the woodland altar.  
O kindly muse! let not my weak tongue faulter  
In telling of this goodly company,  
Of their old piety, and of their glee: 130  
But let a portion of ethereal dew

Fall on my head, and presently unmew  
My soul; that I may dare, in wayfaring,  
To stammer where old Chaucer used to sing.

Leading the way, young damsels danced along,  
Bearing the burden of a shepherd song;  
Each having a white wicker over brimm'd  
With April's tender younglings: next, well trimm'd,  
A crowd of shepherds with as sunburnt looks  
As may be read of in Arcadian books; 140  
Such as sat listening round Apollo's pipe,  
When the great deity, for earth too ripe,  
Let his divinity o'er-flowing die  
In music, through the vales of Thessaly:  
Some idly trailed their sheep-hooks on the ground,  
And some kept up a shrilly mellow sound  
With ebon-tipped flutes: close after these,  
Now coming from beneath the forest trees,  
A venerable priest full soberly, 150  
Begirt with ministring looks: always his eye  
Stedfast upon the matted turf he kept,  
And after him his sacred vestments swept.  
From his right hand there swung a vase, milk-white,  
Of mingled wine, out-sparkling generous light;  
And in his left he held a basket full  
Of all sweet herbs that searching eye could cull:  
Wild thyme, and valley-lilies whiter still  
Than Leda's love, and cresses from the rill.  
His aged head, crowned with beechen wreath, 160  
Seem'd like a poll of ivy in the teeth  
Of winter hoar. Then came another crowd  
Of shepherds, lifting in due time aloud  
Their share of the ditty. After them appear'd,  
Up-followed by a multitude that rear'd  
Their voices to the clouds, a fair wrought car,  
Easily rolling so as scarce to mar  
The freedom of three steeds of dapple brown:

*Endymion*

Who stood therein did seem of great renown  
Among the throng. His youth was fully blown,  
Shewing like Ganymede to manhood grown; 170  
And, for those simple times, his garments were  
A chieftain king's: beneath his breast, half bare,  
Was hung a silver bugle, and between  
His nervy knees there lay a boar-spear keen.  
A smile was on his countenance; he seem'd,  
To common lookers on, like one who dream'd  
Of idleness in groves Elysian:  
But there were some who feelingly could scan  
A lurking trouble in his nether lip,  
And see that oftentimes the reins would slip 180  
Through his forgotten hands: then would they sigh,  
And think of yellow leaves, of owlets cry,  
Of logs piled solemnly.—Ah, well-a-day,  
Why should our young Endymion pine away!

Soon the assembly, in a circle rang'd,  
Stood silent round the shrine: each look was chang'd  
To sudden veneration: women meek  
Beckon'd their sons to silence; while each cheek  
Of virgin bloom paled gently for slight fear.  
Endymion too, without a forest peer, 190  
Stood, wan, and pale, and with an awed face,  
Among his brothers of the mountain chase.  
In midst of all, the venerable priest  
Eyed them with joy from greatest to the least,  
And, after lifting up his aged hands,  
Thus spake he: "Men of Latmos! shepherd bands!  
Whose care it is to guard a thousand flocks:  
Whether descended from beneath the rocks  
That overtop your mountains; whether come  
From vallies where the pipe is never dumb; 200  
Or from your swelling downs, where sweet air stirs  
Blue hare-bells lightly, and where prickly furze  
Buds lavish gold; or ye, whose precious charge

Nibble their fill at ocean's very marge,  
 Whose mellow reeds are touch'd with sounds forlorn  
 By the dim echoes of old Triton's horn:  
 Mothers and wives! who day by day prepare  
 The scrip, with needments, for the mountain air;  
 And all ye gentle girls who foster up  
 Udderless lambs, and in a little cup 210  
 Will put choice honey for a favoured youth:  
 Yea, every one attend! for in good truth  
 Our vows are wanting to our great god Pan.  
 Are not our lowing heifers sleeker than  
 Night-swollen mushrooms? Are not our wide plains  
 Speckled with countless fleeces? Have not rains  
 Green'd over April's lap? No howling sad  
 Sickens our fearful ewes; and we have had  
 Great bounty from Endymion our lord.  
 The earth is glad: the merry lark has pour'd 220  
 His early song against yon breezy sky,  
 That spreads so clear o'er our solemnity."

Thus ending, on the shrine he heap'd a spire  
 Of teeming sweets, enkindling sacred fire;  
 Anon he stain'd the thick and spongy sod  
 With wine, in honour of the shepherd-god.  
 Now while the earth was drinking it, and while  
 Bay leaves were crackling in the fragrant pile,  
 And gummy frankincense was sparkling bright  
 'Neath smothering parsley, and a hazy light 230  
 Spread greyly eastward, thus a chorus sang:

"O THOU, whose mighty palace roof doth hang  
 From jagged trunks, and overshadoweth  
 Eternal whispers, glooms, the birth, life, death  
 Of unseen flowers in heavy peacefulness;  
 Who lov'st to see the hamadryads dress  
 Their ruffled locks where meeting hazels darken;  
 And through whole solemn hours dost sit, and hearken

*Endymion*

The dreary melody of bedded reeds—  
In desolate places, where dank moisture breeds 240  
The pipy hemlock to strange overgrowth;  
Bethinking thee, how melancholy loth  
Thou wast to lose fair Syrinx—do thou now,  
By thy love's milky brow!  
By all the trembling mazes that she ran,  
Hear us, great Pan!

“O thou, for whose soul-soothing quiet, turtles  
Passion their voices cooingly 'mong myrtles,  
What time thou wanderest at eventide  
Through sunny meadows, that outskirt the side 250  
Of thine enmossed realms: O thou, to whom  
Broad leaved fig trees even now foredoom  
Their ripen'd fruitage; yellow girted bees  
Their golden honeycombs; our village leas  
Their fairest blossom'd beans and poppied corn;  
The chuckling linnet its five young unborn,  
To sing for thee; low creeping strawberries  
Their summer coolness; pent up butterflies  
Their freckled wings; yea, the fresh budding year  
All its completions—be quickly near, 260  
By every wind that nods the mountain pine,  
O forester divine!

“Thou, to whom every fawn and satyr flies  
For willing service; whether to surprise  
The squatted hare while in half sleeping fit;  
Or upward ragged precipices flit  
To save poor lambkins from the eagle's maw;  
Or by mysterious enticement draw  
Bewildered shepherds to their path again;  
Or to tread breathless round the frothy main, 270  
And gather up all fancifullest shells  
For thee to tumble into Naiads' cells,  
And, being hidden, laugh at their out-peeping;

Or to delight thee with fantastic leaping,  
 The while they pelt each other on the crown  
 With silvery oak apples, and fir cones brown—  
 By all the echoes that about thee ring,  
 Hear us, O satyr king!

“O Harkener to the loud clapping shears,  
 While ever and anon to his shorn peers 280  
 A ram goes bleating: Winder of the horn,  
 When snouted wild-boars routing tender corn  
 Anger our huntsman: Breather round our farms,  
 To keep off mildews, and all weather harms:  
 Strange ministrant of undescribed sounds,  
 That come a swooning over hollow grounds,  
 And wither drearily on barren moors:  
 Dread opener of the mysterious doors  
 Leading to universal knowledge—see,  
 Great son of Dryope, 290  
 The many that are come to pay their vows  
 With leaves about their brows!

Be still the unimaginable lodge  
 For solitary thinkings; such as dodge  
 Conception to the very bourne of heaven,  
 Then leave the naked brain: be still the leaven,  
 That spreading in this dull and clodded earth  
 Gives it a touch ethereal—a new birth:  
 Be still a symbol of immensity;  
 A firmament reflected in a sea; 300  
 An element filling the space between;  
 An unknown—but no more: we humbly screen  
 With uplift hands our foreheads, lowly bending,  
 And giving out a shout most heaven rending,  
 Conjure thee to receive our humble Pæan,  
 Upon thy Mount Lycean!

Even while they brought the burden to a close,

A shout from the whole multitude arose,  
That lingered in the air like dying rolls  
Of abrupt thunder, when Ionian shoals 310  
Of dolphins bob their noses through the brine.  
Meantime, on shady levels, mossy fine,  
Young companies nimbly began dancing  
To the swift treble pipe, and humming string.  
Aye, those fair living forms swam heavenly  
To tunes forgotten—out of memory:  
Fair creatures! whose young childrens' children bred  
Thermopylæ its heroes—not yet dead,  
But in old marbles ever beautiful.  
High genitors, unconscious did they cull 320  
Time's sweet first-fruits—they danc'd to weariness,  
And then in quiet circles did they press  
The hillock turf, and caught the latter end  
Of some strange history, potent to send  
A young mind from its bodily tenement.  
Or they might watch the quoit-pitchers, intent  
On either side; pitying the sad death  
Of Hyacinthus, when the cruel breath  
Of Zephyr slew him,—Zephyr penitent,  
Who now, ere Phoebus mounts the firmament, 330  
Fondles the flower amid the sobbing rain.  
The archers too, upon a wider plain,  
Beside the feathery whizzing of the shaft,  
And the dull twanging bowstring, and the raft  
Branch down sweeping from a tall ash top,  
Call'd up a thousand thoughts to envelope  
Those who would watch. Perhaps, the trembling knee  
And frantic gape of lonely Niobe,  
Poor, lonely Niobe! when her lovely young  
Were dead and gone, and her caressing tongue 340  
Lay a lost thing upon her paly lip,  
And very, very deadliness did nip  
Her motherly cheeks. Arous'd from this sad mood  
By one, who at a distance loud halloo'd,

Uplifting his strong bow into the air,  
Many might after brighter visions stare:  
After the Argonauts, in blind amaze  
Tossing about on Neptune's restless ways,  
Until, from the horizon's vaulted side,  
There shot a golden splendour far and wide, 350  
Spangling those million poutings of the brine  
With quivering ore: 'twas even an awful shine  
From the exaltation of Apollo's bow;  
A heavenly beacon in their dreary woe.  
Who thus were ripe for high contemplating,  
Might turn their steps towards the sober ring  
Where sat Endymion and the aged priest  
'Mong shepherds gone in eld, whose looks increas'd  
The silvery setting of their mortal star.  
There they discours'd upon the fragile bar 360  
That keeps us from our homes ethereal;  
And what our duties there: to nightly call  
Vesper, the beauty-crest of summer weather;  
To summon all the downiest clouds together  
For the sun's purple couch; to emulate  
In ministring the potent rule of fate  
With speed of fire-tailed exhalations;  
To tint her pallid cheek with bloom, who cons  
Sweet poesy by moonlight: besides these,  
A world of other unguess'd offices. 370  
Anon they wander'd, by divine converse,  
Into Elysium; vieing to rehearse  
Each one his own anticipated bliss.  
One felt heart-certain that he could not miss  
His quick gone love, among fair blossom'd boughs,  
Where every zephyr-sigh pouts, and endows  
Her lips with music for the welcoming.  
Another wish'd, mid that eternal spring,  
To meet his rosy child, with feathery sails,  
Sweeping, eye-earnestly, through almond vales: 380  
Who, suddenly, should stoop through the smooth wind,

And with the balmiest leaves his temples bind;  
And, ever after, through those regions be  
His messenger, his little Mercury,  
Some were athirst in soul to see again  
Their fellow huntsmen o'er the wide champaign  
In times long past; to sit with them, and talk  
Of all the chances in their earthly walk;  
Comparing, joyfully, their plenteous stores  
Of happiness, to when upon the moors, 390  
Benighted, close they huddled from the cold,  
And shar'd their famish'd scrips. Thus all out-told  
Their fond imaginations,—saving him  
Whose eyelids curtain'd up their jewels dim,  
Endymion: yet hourly had he striven  
To hide the cankering venom, that had riven  
His fainting recollections. Now indeed  
His senses had swoon'd off: he did not heed  
The sudden silence, or the whispers low,  
Or the old eyes dissolving at his woe, 400  
Or anxious calls, or close of trembling palms,  
Or maiden's sigh, that grief itself embalms:  
But in the self-same fixed trance he kept,  
Like one who on the earth had never slept.  
Aye, even as dead-still as a marble man,  
Frozen in that old tale Arabian.

Who whispers him so pantingly and close?  
Peona, his sweet sister: of all those,  
His friends, the dearest. Hushing signs she made,  
And breath'd a sister's sorrow to persuade 410  
A yielding up, a cradling on her care.  
Her eloquence did breathe away the curse:  
She led him, like some midnight spirit nurse  
Of happy changes in emphatic dreams,  
Along a path between two little streams,—  
Guarding his forehead, with her round elbow,  
From low-grown branches, and his footsteps slow

From stumbling over stumps and hillocks small;  
Until they came to where these streamlets fall,  
With mingled bubblings and a gentle rush, 420  
Into a river, clear, brimful, and flush  
With crystal mocking of the trees and sky.  
A little shallop, floating there hard by,  
Pointed its beak over the fringed bank;  
And soon it lightly dipt, and rose, and sank,  
And dipt again, with the young couple's weight,—  
Peona guiding, through the water straight,  
Towards a bowery island opposite;  
Which gaining presently, she steered light 430  
Into a shady, fresh, and ripply cove,  
Where nested was an arbour, overwove  
By many a summer's silent fingering;  
To whose cool bosom she was used to bring  
Her playmates, with their needle broidery,  
And minstrel memories of times gone by.

So she was gently glad to see him laid  
Under her favourite bower's quiet shade,  
On her own couch, new made of flower leaves,  
Dried carefully on the cooler side of sheaves 440  
When last the sun his autumn tresses shook,  
And the tann'd harvesters rich armfuls took.  
Soon was he quieted to slumbrous rest:  
But, ere it crept upon him, he had prest  
Peona's busy hand against his lips,  
And still, a sleeping, held her finger-tips  
In tender pressure. And as a willow keeps  
A patient watch over the stream that creeps  
Windingly by it, so the quiet maid  
Held her in peace: so that a whispering blade 450  
Of grass, a wailful gnat, a bee bustling  
Down in the blue-bells, or a wren light rustling  
Among sere leaves and twigs, might all be heard.

*Endymion*

O magic sleep! O comfortable bird,  
That broodest o'er the troubled sea of the mind  
Till it is hush'd and smooth! O unconfin'd  
Restraint! imprisoned liberty! great key  
To golden palaces, strange minstrelsy,  
Fountains grotesque, new trees, bespangled caves,  
Echoing grottos, full of tumbling waves  
And moonlight; aye, to all the mazy world 460  
Of silvery enchantment!—who, upfurl'd  
Beneath thy drowsy wing a triple hour,  
But renovates and lives?—Thus, in the bower,  
Endymion was calm'd to life again.  
Opening his eyelids with a healthier brain,  
He said: "I feel this thine endearing love  
All through my bosom: thou art as a dove  
Trembling its closed eyes and sleeked wings  
About me; and the pearliest dew not brings  
Such morning incense from the fields of May, 470  
As do those brighter drops that twinkling stray  
From those kind eyes,—the very home and haunt  
Of sisterly affection. Can I want  
Aught else, aught nearer heaven, than such tears?  
Yet dry them up, in bidding hence all fears  
That, any longer, I will pass my days  
Alone and sad. No, I will once more raise  
My voice upon the mountain-heights; once more  
Make my horn parley from their foreheads hoar:  
Again my trooping hounds their tongues shall loll 480  
Around the breathed boar: again I'll poll  
The fair-grown yew tree, for a chosen bow:  
And, when the pleasant sun is getting low,  
Again I'll linger in a sloping mead  
To hear the speckled thrushes, and see feed  
Our idle sheep. So be thou cheered sweet,  
And, if thy lute is here, softly intreat  
My soul to keep in its resolved course."

Hereat Peona, in their silver source,  
 Shut her pure sorrow drops with glad exclaim, 490  
 And took a lute, from which there pulsing came  
 A lively prelude, fashioning the way  
 In which her voice should wander. 'Twas a lay  
 More subtle cadenced, more forest wild  
 Than Dryope's lone lulling of her child;  
 And nothing since has floated in the air  
 So mournful strange. Surely some influence rare  
 Went, spiritual, through the damsel's hand;  
 For still, with Delphic emphasis, she spann'd  
 The quick invisible strings, even though she saw 500  
 Endymion's spirit melt away and thaw  
 Before the deep intoxication.  
 But soon she came, with sudden burst, upon  
 Her self-possession—swung the lute aside,  
 And earnestly said: "Brother, 'tis vain to hide  
 That thou dost know of things mysterious,  
 Immortal, starry; such alone could thus  
 Weigh down thy nature. Hast thou sinn'd in aught  
 Offensive to the heavenly powers? Caught  
 A Paphian dove upon a message sent? 510  
 Thy deathful bow against some deer-herd bent,  
 Sacred to Dian? Haply, thou hast seen  
 Her naked limbs among the alders green;  
 And that, alas! is death. No, I can trace  
 Something more high perplexing in thy face!"

Endymion look'd at her, and press'd her hand,  
 And said, "Art thou so pale, who wast so bland  
 And merry in our meadows? How is this?  
 Tell me thine ailment: tell me all amiss!—  
 Ah! thou hast been unhappy at the change 520  
 Wrought suddenly in me. What indeed more strange?  
 Or more complete to overwhelm surmise?  
 Ambition is no sluggard: 'tis no prize,  
 That toiling years would put within my grasp,

*Endymion*

That I have sigh'd for: with so deadly gasp  
No man e'er panted for a mortal love.  
So all have set my heavier grief above  
These things which happen. Rightly have they done:  
I, who still saw the horizontal sun  
Heave his broad shoulder o'er the edge of the world, 530  
Out-facing Lucifer, and then had hurl'd  
My spear aloft, as signal for the chace—  
I, who, for very sport of heart, would race  
With my own steed from Araby; pluck down  
A vulture from his towery perching; frown  
A lion into growling, loth retire—  
To lose, at once, all my toil breeding fire,  
And sink thus low! but I will ease my breast  
Of secret grief, here in this bowery nest.

“This river does not see the naked sky, 540  
Till it begins to progress silverly  
Around the western border of the wood,  
Whence, from a certain spot, its winding flood  
Seems at the distance like a crescent moon:  
And in that nook, the very pride of June,  
Had I been used to pass my weary eyes;  
The rather for the sun unwilling leaves  
So dear a picture of his sovereign power,  
And I could witness his most kingly hour,  
When he doth lighten up the golden reins, 550  
And paces leisurely down amber plains  
His snorting four. Now when his chariot last  
Its beams against the zodiac-lion cast,  
There blossom'd suddenly a magic bed  
Of sacred ditamy, and poppies red:  
At which I wondered greatly, knowing well  
That but one night had wrought this flowery spell;  
And, sitting down close by, began to muse  
What it might mean. Perhaps, thought I, Morpheus,  
In passing here, his owlet pinions shook; 560

Or, it may be, ere matron Night uptook  
Her ebon urn, young Mercury, by stealth,  
Had dipt his rod in it: such garland wealth  
Came not by common growth. Thus on I thought,  
Until my head was dizzy and distraught.  
Moreover, through the dancing poppies stole  
A breeze, most softly lulling to my soul;  
And shaping visions all about my sight  
Of colours, wings, and bursts of spangly light;  
The which became more strange, and strange, and dim,       570  
And then were gulph'd in a tumultuous swim:  
And then I fell asleep. Ah, can I tell  
The enchantment that afterwards befel?  
Yet it was but a dream: yet such a dream  
That never tongue, although it overteem  
With mellow utterance, like a cavern spring,  
Could figure out and to conception bring  
All I beheld and felt. Methought I lay  
Watching the zenith, where the milky way  
Among the stars in virgin splendour pours;       580  
And travelling my eye, until the doors  
Of heaven appear'd to open for my flight,  
I became loth and fearful to alight  
From such high soaring by a downward glance:  
So kept me stedfast in that airy trance,  
Spreading imaginary pinions wide.  
When, presently, the stars began to glide,  
And faint away, before my eager view:  
At which I sigh'd that I could not pursue,       590  
And dropt my vision to the horizon's verge;  
And lo! from opening clouds, I saw emerge  
The loveliest moon, that ever silver'd o'er  
A shell for Neptune's goblet: she did soar  
So passionately bright, my dazzled soul  
Commingling with her argent spheres did roll  
Through clear and cloudy, even when she went  
At last into a dark and vapoury tent—

Whereat, methought, the lidless-eyed train  
Of planets all were in the blue again.  
To commune with those orbs, once more I rais'd 600  
My sight right upward: but it was quite dazed  
By a bright something, sailing down apace,  
Making me quickly veil my eyes and face:  
Again I look'd, and, O ye deities,  
Who from Olympus watch our destinies!  
Whence that completed form of all completeness?  
Whence came that high perfection of all sweetness?  
Speak, stubborn earth, and tell me where, O where  
Hast thou a symbol of her golden hair?  
Not oat-sheaves drooping in the western sun; 610  
Not—thy soft hand, fair sister! let me shun  
Such follying before thee—yet she had,  
Indeed, locks bright enough to make me mad;  
And they were simply gordian'd up and braided,  
Leaving, in naked comeliness, unshaded,  
Her pearl round ears, white neck, and orb'd brow;  
The which were blended in, I know not how,  
With such a paradise of lips and eyes,  
Blush-tinted cheeks, half smiles, and faintest sighs,  
That, when I think thereon, my spirit clings 620  
And plays about its fancy, till the stings  
Of human neighbourhood envenom all.  
Unto what awful power shall I call?  
To what high fane?—Ah! see her hovering feet,  
More bluely vein'd, more soft, more whitely sweet  
Than those of sea-born Venus, when she rose  
From out her cradle shell. The wind out-blows  
Her scarf into a fluttering pavilion;  
'Tis blue, and over-spangled with a million  
Of little eyes, as though thou wert to shed, 630  
Over the darkest, lushest blue-bell bed,  
Handfuls of daisies.” —“Endymion, how strange!  
Dream within dream!” —“She took an airy range,  
And then, towards me, like a very maid,

Came blushing, waning, willing, and afraid,  
And press'd me by the hand: Ah! 'twas too much;  
Methought I fainted at the charmed touch,  
Yet held my recollection, even as one  
Who dives three fathoms where the waters run  
Gurgling in beds of coral: for anon, 640  
I felt upmounted in that region  
Where falling stars dart their artillery forth,  
And eagles struggle with the buffeting north  
That balances the heavy meteor-stone;—  
Felt too, I was not fearful, nor alone,  
But lapp'd and lull'd along the dangerous sky.  
Soon, as it seem'd, we left our journeying high,  
And straightway into frightful eddies swoop'd;  
Such as ay muster where grey time has scoop'd  
Huge dens and caverns in a mountain's side: 650  
There hollow sounds arous'd me, and I sigh'd  
To faint once more by looking on my bliss—  
I was distracted; madly did I kiss  
The wooing arms which held me, and did give  
My eyes at once to death: but 'twas to live,  
To take in draughts of life from the gold fount  
Of kind and passionate looks; to count, and count  
The moments, by some greedy help that seem'd  
A second self, that each might be redeem'd  
And plunder'd of its load of blessedness. 660  
Ah, desperate mortal! I ev'n dar'd to press  
Her very cheek against my crowned lip,  
And, at that moment, felt my body dip  
Into a warmer air: a moment more,  
Our feet were soft in flowers. There was store  
Of newest joys upon that alp. Sometimes  
A scent of violets, and blossoming limes,  
Loiter'd around us; then of honey cells,  
Made delicate from all white-flower bells;  
And once, above the edges of our nest, 670  
An arch face peep'd,—an Oread as I guess'd.

“Why did I dream that sleep o’er-power’d me  
In midst of all this heaven? Why not see,  
Far off, the shadows of his pinions dark,  
And stare them from me? But no, like a spark  
That needs must die, although its little beam  
Reflects upon a diamond, my sweet dream  
Fell into nothing—into stupid sleep.  
And so it was, until a gentle creep,  
A careful moving caught my waking ears, 680  
And up I started: Ah! my sighs, my tears,  
My clenched hands;—for lo! the poppies hung  
Dew-dabbled on their stalks, the ouzel sung  
A heavy ditty, and the sullen day  
Had chidden herald Hesperus away,  
With leaden looks: the solitary breeze  
Bluster’d, and slept, and its wild self did tease  
With wayward melancholy; and I thought,  
Mark me, Peona! that sometimes it brought  
Faint fare-thee-wells, and sigh-shrilled adieus!— 690  
Away I wander’d—all the pleasant hues  
Of heaven and earth had faded: deepest shades  
Were deepest dungeons; heaths and sunny glades  
Were full of pestilent light; our taintless rills  
Seem’d sooty, and o’er-spread with upturn’d gills  
Of dying fish; the vermeil rose had blown  
In frightful scarlet, and its thorns out-grown  
Like spiked aloe. If an innocent bird  
Before my heedless footsteps stirr’d, and stirr’d  
In little journeys, I beheld in it 700  
A disguis’d demon, missioned to knit  
My soul with under darkness; to entice  
My stumblings down some monstrous precipice:  
Therefore I eager followed, and did curse  
The disappointment. Time, that aged nurse,  
Rock’d me to patience. Now, thank gentle heaven!  
These things, with all their comfortings, are given

To my down-sunken hours, and with thee,  
 Sweet sister, help to stem the ebbing sea  
 Of weary life." 710

Thus ended he, and both  
 Sat silent: for the maid was very loth  
 To answer; feeling well that breathed words  
 Would all be lost, unheard, and vain as swords  
 Against the enchased crocodile, or leaps  
 Of grasshoppers against the sun. She weeps,  
 And wonders; struggles to devise some blame;  
 To put on such a look as would say, *Shame*  
*On this poor weakness!* but, for all her strife,  
 She could as soon have crush'd away the life 720  
 From a sick dove. At length, to break the pause,  
 She said with trembling chance: "Is this the cause?  
 This all? Yet it is strange, and sad, alas!  
 That one who through this middle earth should pass  
 Most like a sojourning demi-god, and leave  
 His name upon the harp-string, should achieve  
 No higher bard than simple maidenhood,  
 Singing alone, and fearfully,—how the blood  
 Left his young cheek; and how he used to stray  
 He knew not where; and how he would say, *nay*; 730  
 If any said 'twas love: and yet 'twas love;  
 What could it be but love? How a ring-dove  
 Let fall a sprig of yew tree in his path;  
 And how he died: and then, that love doth scathe,  
 The gentle heart, as northern blasts do roses;  
 And then the ballad of his sad life closes  
 With sighs, and an alas!—Endymion!  
 Be rather in the trumpet's mouth,—anon  
 Among the winds at large—that all may hearken!  
 Although, before the crystal heavens darken, 740  
 I watch and dote upon the silver lakes  
 Pictur'd in western cloudiness, that takes  
 The semblance of gold rocks and bright gold sands,

Islands, and creeks, and amber-fretted strands  
With horses prancing o'er them, palaces  
And towers of amethyst,—would I so tease  
My pleasant days, because I could not mount  
Into those regions? The Morphean fount  
Of that fine element that visions, dreams,  
And fitful whims of sleep are made of, streams 750  
Into its airy channels with so subtle,  
So thin a breathing, not the spider's shuttle,  
Circled a million times within the space  
Of a swallow's nest-door, could delay a trace,  
A tinting of its quality: how light  
Must dreams themselves be; seeing they're more slight  
Than the mere nothing that engenders them!  
Then wherefore sully the entrusted gem  
Of high and noble life with thoughts so sick?  
Why pierce high-fronted honour to the quick 760  
For nothing but a dream?" Hereat the youth  
Look'd up: a conflicting of shame and ruth  
Was in his plaited brow: yet, his eyelids  
Widened a little, as when Zephyr bids  
A little breeze to creep between the fans  
Of careless butterflies: amid his pains  
He seem'd to taste a drop of manna-dew,  
Full palatable; and a colour grew  
Upon his cheek, while thus he lifeful spake.

“Peona! ever have I long'd to slake 770  
My thirst for the world's praises: nothing base,  
No merely slumberous phantasm, could unlace  
The stubborn canvas for my voyage prepar'd—  
Though now 'tis tatter'd; leaving my bark bar'd  
And sullenly drifting: yet my higher hope  
Is of too wide, too rainbow-large a scope,  
To fret at myriads of earthly wrecks.  
Wherein lies happiness? In that which beck  
Our ready minds to fellowship divine,

A fellowship with essence; till we shine, 780  
Full alchemiz'd, and free of space. Behold  
The clear religion of heaven! Fold  
A rose leaf round thy finger's taperness,  
And soothe thy lips: hist, when the airy stress  
Of music's kiss impregnates the free winds,  
And with a sympathetic touch unbinds  
Eolian magic from their lucid wombs:  
Then old songs waken from enclouded tombs;  
Old ditties sigh above their father's grave;  
Ghosts of melodious prophecyings rave 790  
Round every spot were trod Apollo's foot;  
Bronze clarions awake, and faintly bruit,  
Where long ago a giant battle was;  
And, from the turf, a lullaby doth pass  
In every place where infant Orpheus slept.  
Feel we these things?—that moment have we stept  
Into a sort of oneness, and our state  
Is like a floating spirit's. But there are  
Richer entanglements, enthrallments far  
More self-destroying, leading, by degrees, 800  
To the chief intensity: the crown of these  
Is made of love and friendship, and sits high  
Upon the forehead of humanity.  
All its more ponderous and bulky worth  
Is friendship, whence there ever issues forth  
A steady splendour; but at the tip-top,  
There hangs by unseen film, an orb'd drop  
Of light, and that is love: its influence,  
Thrown in our eyes, genders a novel sense,  
At which we start and fret; till in the end, 810  
Melting into its radiance, we blend,  
Mingle, and so become a part of it,—  
Nor with aught else can our souls interknit  
So wingedly: when we combine therewith,  
Life's self is nourish'd by its proper pith,  
And we are nurtured like a pelican brood.

*Endymion*

Aye, so delicious is the unsating food,  
That men, who might have tower'd in the van  
Of all the congregated world, to fan  
And winnow from the coming step of time 820  
All chaff of custom, wipe away all slime  
Left by men-slugs and human serpentry,  
Have been content to let occasion die,  
Whilst they did sleep in love's elysium.  
And, truly, I would rather be struck dumb,  
Than speak against this ardent listlessness:  
For I have ever thought that it might bless  
The world with benefits unknowingly;  
As does the nightingale, upperched high,  
And cloister'd among cool and bunched leaves— 830  
She sings but to her love, nor e'er conceives  
How tiptoe Night holds back her dark-grey hood.  
Just so may love, although 'tis understood  
The mere commingling of passionate breath,  
Produce more than our searching witnesseth:  
What I know not: but who, of men, can tell  
That flowers would bloom, or that green fruit would swell  
To melting pulp, that fish would have bright mail,  
The earth its dower of river, wood, and vale,  
The meadows runnels, runnels pebble-stones, 840  
The seed its harvest, or the lute its tones,  
Tones ravishment, or ravishment its sweet,  
If human souls did never kiss and greet?

“Now, if this earthly love has power to make  
Men's being mortal, immortal; to shake  
Ambition from their memories, and brim  
Their measure of content; what merest whim,  
Seems all this poor endeavour after fame,  
To one, who keeps within his stedfast aim  
A love immortal, an immortal too. 850  
Look not so wilder'd; for these things are true,  
And never can be born of atomies

That buzz about our slumbers, like brain-flies,  
Leaving us fancy-sick. No, no, I'm sure,  
My restless spirit never could endure  
To brood so long upon one luxury,  
Unless it did, though fearfully, espy  
A hope beyond the shadow of a dream.  
My sayings will the less obscured seem,  
When I have told thee how my waking sight 860  
Has made me scruple whether that same night  
Was pass'd in dreaming. Hearken, sweet Peona!  
Beyond the matron-temple of Latona,  
Which we should see but for these darkening boughs,  
Lies a deep hollow, from whose ragged brows  
Bushes and trees do lean all round athwart,  
And meet so nearly, that with wings outraught,  
And spreaded tail, a vulture could not glide  
Past them, but he must brush on every side.  
Some moulder'd steps lead into this cool cell, 870  
Far as the slabbed margin of a well,  
Whose patient level peeps its crystal eye  
Right upward, through the bushes, to the sky.  
Oft have I brought thee flowers, on their stalks set  
Like vestal primroses, but dark velvet  
Edges them round, and they have golden pits:  
'Twas there I got them, from the gaps and slits  
In a mossy stone, that sometimes was my seat,  
When all above was faint with mid-day heat.  
And there in strife no burning thoughts to heed, 880  
I'd bubble up the water through a reed;  
So reaching back to boy-hood: make me ships  
Of moulted feathers, touchwood, alder chips,  
With leaves stuck in them; and the Neptune be  
Of their petty ocean. Oftener, heavily,  
When love-lorn hours had left me less a child,  
I sat contemplating the figures wild  
Of o'er-head clouds melting the mirror through.  
Upon a day, while thus I watch'd, by flew

A cloudy Cupid, with his bow and quiver; 890  
So plainly character'd, no breeze would shiver  
The happy chance: so happy, I was fain  
To follow it upon the open plain,  
And, therefore, was just going; when, behold!  
A wonder, fair as any I have told—  
The same bright face I tasted in my sleep,  
Smiling in the clear well. My heart did leap  
Through the cool depth.—It moved as if to flee—  
I started up, when lo! refreshfully,  
There came upon my face, in plenteous showers, 900  
Dew-drops, and dewy buds, and leaves, and flowers,  
Wrapping all objects from my smothered sight,  
Bathing my spirit in a new delight.  
Aye, such a breathless honey-feel of bliss  
Alone preserved me from the drear abyss  
Of death, for the fair form had gone again.  
Pleasure is oft a visitant; but pain  
Clings cruelly to us, like the gnawing sloth  
On the deer's tender haunches: late, and loth,  
'Tis scar'd away by slow returning pleasure. 910  
How sickening, how dark the dreadful leisure  
Of weary days, made deeper exquisite,  
By a fore-knowledge of unslumbrous night!  
Like sorrow came upon me, heavier still,  
Than when I wander'd from the poppy hill:  
And a whole age of lingering moments crept  
Sluggishly by, ere more contentment swept  
Away at once the deadly yellow spleen.  
Yes, thrice have I this fair enchantment seen;  
Once more been tortured with renewed life. 920  
When last the wintry gusts gave over strife  
With the conquering sun of spring, and left the skies  
Warm and serene, but yet with moistened eyes  
In pity of the shatter'd infant buds,—  
That time thou didst adorn, with amber studs,  
My hunting cap, because I laugh'd and smil'd,

Chatted with thee, and many days exil'd  
All torment from my breast;—'twas even then,  
Straying about, yet, coop'd up in the den  
Of helpless discontent,—hurling my lance 930  
From place to place, and following at chance,  
At last, by hap, through some young trees it struck,  
And, plashing among bedded pebbles, stuck  
In the middle of a brook,—whose silver ramble  
Down twenty little falls, through reeds and bramble,  
Tracing along, it brought me to a cave,  
Whence it ran brightly forth, and white did lave  
The nether sides of mossy stones and rock,—  
'Mong which it gurgled blythe adieus, to mock  
Its own sweet grief at parting. Overhead, 940  
Hung a lush scene of drooping weeds, and spread  
Thick, as to curtain up some wood-nymph's home.  
"Ah! impious mortal, whither do I roam?"  
Said I, low voic'd: "Ah, whither! 'Tis the grot  
Of Proserpine, when Hell, obscure and hot,  
Doth her resign; and where her tender hands  
She dabbles, on the cool and sluicy sands:  
Or 'tis the cell of Echo, where she sits,  
And babbles thorough silence, till her wits  
Are gone in tender madness, and anon, 950  
Faints into sleep, with many a dying tone  
Of sadness. O that she would take my vows,  
And breathe them sighingly among the boughs,  
To sue her gentle ears for whose fair head,  
Daily, I pluck sweet flowerets from their bed,  
And weave them dyingly—send honey-whispers  
Round every leaf, that all those gentle lispers  
May sigh my love unto her pitying!  
O charitable echo! hear, and sing  
This ditty to her!—tell her"—so I stay'd 960  
My foolish tongue, and listening, half afraid,  
Stood stupefied with my own empty folly,  
And blushing for the freaks of melancholy.

*Endymion*

Salt tears were coming, when I heard my name  
Most fondly lipp'd, and then these accents came:  
"Endymion! the cave is secreter  
Than the isle of Delos. Echo hence shall stir  
No sighs but sigh-warm kisses, or light noise  
Of thy combing hand, the while it travelling cloys  
And trembles through my labyrinthine hair." 970  
At that oppress'd I hurried in.—Ah! where  
Are those swift moments? Whither are they fled?  
I'll smile no more, Peona; nor will wed  
Sorrow the way to death; but patiently  
Bear up against it: so farewell, sad sigh;  
And come instead demurest meditation,  
To occupy me wholly, and to fashion  
My pilgrimage for the world's dusky brink.  
No more will I count over, link by link,  
My chain of grief: no longer strive to find 980  
A half-forgetfulness in mountain wind  
Blustering about my ears: aye, thou shalt see,  
Dearest of sisters, what my life shall be;  
What a calm round of hours shall make my days.  
There is a paly flame of hope that plays  
Where'er I look: but yet, I'll say 'tis naught—  
And here I bid it die. Have not I caught,  
Already, a more healthy countenance?  
By this the sun is setting; we may chance  
Meet some of our near-dwellers with my car." 990

This said, he rose, faint-smiling like a star  
Through autumn mists, and took Peona's hand:  
They stept into the boat, and launch'd from land.

**BOOK II**

O sovereign power of love! O grief! O balm!  
All records, saving thine, come cool, and calm,  
And shadowy, through the mist of passed years:  
For others, good or bad, hatred and tears  
Have become indolent; but touching thine,  
One sigh doth echo, one poor sob doth pine,  
One kiss brings honey-dew from buried days.  
The woes of Troy, towers smothering o'er their blaze,  
Stiff-holden shields, far-piercing spears, keen blades,  
Struggling, and blood, and shrieks—all dimly fades 10  
Into some backward corner of the brain;  
Yet, in our very souls, we feel amain  
The close of Troilus and Cressid sweet.  
Hence, pageant history! hence, gilded cheat!  
Swart planet in the universe of deeds!  
Wide sea, that one continuous murmur breeds  
Along the pebbled shore of memory!  
Many old rotten-timber'd boats there be  
Upon thy vaporous bosom, magnified  
To goodly vessels; many a sail of pride, 20  
And golden keel'd, is left unlaunch'd and dry.  
But wherefore this? What care, though owl did fly  
About the great Athenian admiral's mast?  
What care, though striding Alexander past  
The Indus with his Macedonian numbers?  
Though old Ulysses tortured from his slumbers  
The gluttoned Cyclops, what care?—Juliet leaning  
Amid her window-flowers,—sighing,—weaning  
Tenderly her fancy from its maiden snow,

Doth more avail than these: the silver flow 30  
Of Hero's tears, the swoon of Imogen,  
Fair Pastorella in the bandit's den,  
Are things to brood on with more ardency  
Than the death-day of empires. Fearfully  
Must such conviction come upon his head,  
Who, thus far, discontent, has dared to tread,  
Without one muse's smile, or kind behest,  
The path of love and poesy. But rest,  
In chaffing restlessness, is yet more drear  
Than to be crush'd, in striving to uprear 40  
Love's standard on the battlements of song.  
So once more days and nights aid me along,  
Like legion'd soldiers.

Brain-sick shepherd prince,  
What promise hast thou faithful guarded since  
The day of sacrifice? Or, have new sorrows  
Come with the constant dawn upon thy morrows?  
Alas! 'tis his old grief. For many days,  
Has he been wandering in uncertain ways:  
Through wilderness, and woods of mossed oaks; 50  
Counting his woe-worn minutes, by the strokes  
Of the lone woodcutter; and listening still,  
Hour after hour, to each lush-leav'd rill.  
Now he is sitting by a shady spring,  
And elbow-deep with feverous fingering  
Stems the upbursting cold: a wild rose tree  
Pavilions him in bloom, and he doth see  
A bud which snares his fancy: lo! but now  
He plucks it, dips its stalk in the water: how!  
It swells, it buds, it flowers beneath his sight; 60  
And, in the middle, there is softly pight  
A golden butterfly; upon whose wings  
There must be surely character'd strange things,  
For with wide eye he wonders, and smiles oft.

Lightly this little herald flew aloft,  
Follow'd by glad Endymion's clasped hands:  
Onward it flies. From languor's sullen bands  
His limbs are loos'd, and eager, on he hies  
Dazzled to trace it in the sunny skies.  
It seem'd he flew, the way so easy was; 70  
And like a new-born spirit did he pass  
Through the green evening quiet in the sun,  
O'er many a heath, through many a woodland dun,  
Through buried paths, where sleepy twilight dreams  
The summer time away. One track unseams  
A wooded cleft, and, far away, the blue  
Of ocean fades upon him; then, anew,  
He sinks adown a solitary glen,  
Where there was never sound of mortal men,  
Saving, perhaps, some snow-light cadences 80  
Melting to silence, when upon the breeze  
Some holy bark let forth an anthem sweet,  
To cheer itself to Delphi. Still his feet  
Went swift beneath the merry-winged guide,  
Until it reached a splashing fountain's side  
That, near a cavern's mouth, for ever pour'd  
Unto the temperate air: then high it soar'd,  
And, downward, suddenly began to dip,  
As if, athirst with so much toil, 'twould sip  
The crystal spout-head: so it did, with touch 90  
Most delicate, as though afraid to smutch  
Even with mealy gold the waters clear.  
But, at that very touch, to disappear  
So fairy-quick, was strange! Bewildered,  
Endymion sought around, and shook each bed  
Of covert flowers in vain; and then he flung  
Himself along the grass. What gentle tongue,  
What whisperer disturb'd his gloomy rest?  
It was a nymph uprisen to the breast  
In the fountain's pebbly margin, and she stood 100  
'Mong lilies, like the youngest of the brood.

*Endymion*

To him her dripping hand she softly kist,  
And anxiously began to plait and twist  
Her ringlets round her fingers, saying: "Youth!  
Too long, alas, hast thou starv'd on the ruth,  
The bitterness of love: too long indeed,  
Seeing thou art so gentle. Could I weed  
Thy soul of care, by heavens, I would offer  
All the bright riches of my crystal coffer  
To Amphitrite; all my clear-eyed fish, 110  
Golden, or rainbow-sided, or purplish,  
Vermilion-tail'd, or finn'd with silvery gauze;  
Yea, or my veined pebble-floor, that draws  
A virgin light to the deep; my grotto-sands  
Tawny and gold, ooz'd slowly from far lands  
By my diligent springs; my level lilies, shells,  
My charming rod, my potent river spells;  
Yes, every thing, even to the pearly cup  
Meander gave me,—for I bubbled up  
To fainting creatures in a desert wild. 120  
But woe is me, I am but as a child  
To gladden thee; and all I dare to say,  
Is, that I pity thee; that on this day  
I've been thy guide; that thou must wander far  
In other regions, past the scanty bar  
To mortal steps, before thou canst be ta'en  
From every wasting sigh, from every pain,  
Into the gentle bosom of thy love.  
Why it is thus, one knows in heaven above:  
But, a poor Naiad, I guess not. Farewell! 130  
I have a ditty for my hollow cell."

Hereat, she vanished from Endymion's gaze,  
Who brooded o'er the water in amaze:  
The dashing fount pour'd on, and where its pool  
Lay, half asleep, in grass and rushes cool,  
Quick waterflies and gnats were sporting still,  
And fish were dimpling, as if good nor ill

Had fallen out that hour. The wanderer,  
Holding his forehead, to keep off the burr  
Of smothering fancies, patiently sat down; 140  
And, while beneath the evening's sleepy frown  
Glow-worms began to trim their starry lamps,  
Thus breath'd he to himself: "Whoso encamps  
To take a fancied city of delight,  
O what a wretch is he! and when 'tis his,  
After long toil and travelling, to miss  
The kernel of his hopes, how more than vile:  
Yet, for him there's refreshment even in toil;  
Another city doth he set about,  
Free from the smallest pebble-head of doubt 150  
That he will seize on trickling honey-combs:  
Alas, he finds them dry; and then he foams,  
And onward to another city speeds.  
But this is human life: the war, the deeds,  
The disappointment, the anxiety,  
Imagination's struggles, far and nigh,  
All human; bearing in themselves this good,  
That they are still the air, the subtle food,  
To make us feel existence, and to shew  
How quiet death is. Where soil is men grow, 160  
Whether to weeds or flowers; but for me,  
There is no depth to strike in: I can see  
Nought earthly worth my compassing; so stand  
Upon a misty, jutting head of land—  
Alone? No, no; and by the Orphean lute,  
When mad Eurydice is listening to't;  
I'd rather stand upon this misty peak,  
With not a thing to sigh for, or to seek,  
But the soft shadow of my thrice-seen love,  
Than be—I care not what. O meekest dove 170  
Of heaven! O Cynthia, ten-times bright and fair!  
From thy blue throne, now filling all the air,  
Glance but one little beam of temper'd light  
Into my bosom, that the dreadful might

And tyranny of love be somewhat scar'd!  
Yet do not so, sweet queen; one torment spar'd,  
Would give a pang to jealous misery,  
Worse than the torment's self: but rather tie  
Large wings upon my shoulders, and point out  
My love's far dwelling. Though the playful rout  
Of Cupids shun thee, too divine art thou, 180  
Too keen in beauty, for thy silver prow  
Not to have dipp'd in love's most gentle stream.  
O be propitious, nor severely deem  
My madness impious; for, by all the stars  
That tend thy bidding, I do think the bars  
That kept my spirit in are burst—that I  
Am sailing with thee through the dizzy sky!  
How beautiful thou art! The world how deep!  
How tremulous-dazzlingly the wheels sweep 190  
Around their axle! Then these gleaming reins,  
How lithe! When this thy chariot attains  
Its airy goal, haply some bower veils  
Those twilight eyes?—Those eyes!—my spirit fails—  
Dear goddess, help! or the wide-gaping air  
Will gulph me—help!”—At this with madden'd stare,  
And lifted hands, and trembling lips he stood;  
Like old Deucalion mountain'd o'er the flood,  
Or blind Orion hungry for the morn.  
And, but from the deep cavern there was borne 200  
A voice, he had been froze to senseless stone;  
Nor sigh of his, nor plaint, nor passion'd moan  
Had more been heard. Thus swell'd it forth: “Descend,  
Young mountaineer! descend where alleys bend  
Into the sparry hollows of the world!  
Oft hast thou seen bolts of the thunder hurl'd  
As from thy threshold; day by day hast been  
A little lower than the chilly sheen  
Of icy pinnacles, and dipp'dst thine arms  
Into the deadening ether that still charms 210  
Their marble being: now, as deep profound

As those are high, descend! He ne'er is crown'd  
With immortality, who fears to follow  
Where airy voices lead: so through the hollow,  
The silent mysteries of earth, descend!"

He heard but the last words, nor could contend  
One moment in reflection: for he fled  
Into the fearful deep, to hide his head  
From the clear moon, the trees, and coming madness.

'Twas far too strange, and wonderful for sadness; 220  
Sharpening, by degrees, his appetite  
To dive into the deepest. Dark, nor light,  
The region; nor bright, nor sombre wholly,  
But mingled up; a gleaming melancholy;  
A dusky empire and its diadems;  
One faint eternal eventide of gems.  
Aye, millions sparkled on a vein of gold,  
Along whose track the prince quick footsteps told,  
With all its lines abrupt and angular:  
Out-shooting sometimes, like a meteor-star, 230  
Through a vast antre; then the metal woof,  
Like Vulcan's rainbow, with some monstrous roof  
Curves hugely: now, far in the deep abyss,  
It seems an angry lightning, and doth hiss  
Fancy into belief: anon it leads  
Through winding passages, where sameness breeds  
Vexing conceptions of some sudden change;  
Whether to silver grots, or giant range  
Of sapphire columns, or fantastic bridge  
Athwart a flood of crystal. On a ridge 240  
Now fareth he, that o'er the vast beneath  
Towers like an ocean-cliff, and whence he seeth  
A hundred waterfalls, whose voices come  
But as the murmuring surge. Chilly and numb  
His bosom grew, when first he, far away,  
Descried an orb'd diamond, set to fray

Old darkness from his throne: 'twas like the sun  
Uprisen o'er chaos: and with such a stun  
Came the amazement, that, absorb'd in it,  
He saw not fiercer wonders—past the wit 250  
Of any spirit to tell, but one of those  
Who, when this planet's sphering time doth close,  
Will be its high remembrancers: who they?  
The mighty ones who have made eternal day  
For Greece and England. While astonishment  
With deep-drawn sighs was quieting, he went  
Into a marble gallery, passing through  
A mimic temple, so complete and true  
In sacred custom, that he well nigh fear'd  
To search it inwards; whence far off appear'd, 260  
Through a long pillar'd vista, a fair shrine,  
And, just beyond, on light tiptoe divine,  
A quiver'd Dian. Stepping awfully,  
The youth approach'd; oft turning his veil'd eye  
Down sidelong aisles, and into niches old.  
And when, more near against the marble cold  
He had touch'd his forehead, he began to thread  
All courts and passages, where silence dead  
Rous'd by his whispering footsteps murmured faint:  
And long he travers'd to and fro, to acquaint 270  
Himself with every mystery, and awe;  
Till, weary, he sat down before the maw  
Of a wide outlet, fathomless and dim  
To wild uncertainty and shadows grim.  
There, when new wonders ceas'd to float before,  
And thoughts of self came on, how crude and sore  
The journey homeward to habitual self!  
A mad-pursuing of the fog-born elf,  
Whose flitting lantern, through rude nettle-briar,  
Cheats us into a swamp, into a fire, 280  
Into the bosom of a hated thing.

What misery most drowningly doth sing  
In lone Endymion's ear, now he has caught  
The goal of consciousness? Ah, 'tis the thought,  
The deadly feel of solitude: for lo!  
He cannot see the heavens, nor the flow  
Of rivers, nor hill-flowers running wild  
In pink and purple chequer, nor, up-pil'd,  
The cloudy rack slow journeying in the west,  
Like herded elephants; nor felt, nor prest 290  
Cool grass, nor tasted the fresh slumberous air;  
But far from such companionship to wear  
An unknown time, surcharg'd with grief, away,  
Was now his lot. And must he patient stay,  
Tracing fantastic figures with his spear?  
"No!" exclaimed he, "why should I tarry here?"  
No! loudly echoed times innumerable.  
At which he straightway started, and 'gan tell  
His paces back into the temple's chief;  
Warming and growing strong in the belief 300  
Of help from Dian: so that when again  
He caught her airy form, thus did he plain,  
Moving more near the while. "O Haunter chaste  
Of river sides, and woods, and heathy waste,  
Where with thy silver bow and arrows keen  
Art thou now forested? O woodland Queen,  
What smoothest air thy smoother forehead woos?  
Where dost thou listen to the wide halloos  
Of thy departed nymphs? Through what dark tree  
Glimmers thy crescent? Wheresoe'er it be, 310  
'Tis in the breath of heaven: thou dost taste  
Freedom as none can taste it, nor dost waste  
Thy loveliness in dismal elements;  
But, finding in our green earth sweet contents,  
There livest blissfully. Ah, if to thee  
It feels Elysian, how rich to me,  
An exil'd mortal, sounds its pleasant name!

*Endymion*

Within my breast there lives a choking flame—  
O let me cool it among the zephyr-boughs!  
A homeward fever parches up my tongue— 320  
O let me slake it at the running springs!  
Upon my car a noisy nothing rings—  
O let me once more hear the linnet's note!  
Before mine eyes thick films and shadows float—  
O let me 'noint them with the heaven's light!  
Dost thou now lave thy feet and ankles white?  
O think how sweet to me the freshening sluice!  
Dost thou now please thy thirst with berry-juice?  
O think how this dry palate would rejoice!  
If in soft slumber thou dost hear my voice, 330  
O think how I should love a bed of flowers!—  
Young goddess! let me see my native bowers!  
Deliver me from this rapacious deep!”

Thus ending loudly, as he would o'erleap  
His destiny, alert he stood: but when  
Obstinate silence came heavily again,  
Feeling about for its old couch of space  
And airy cradle, lowly bow'd his face  
Desponding, o'er the marble floor's cold thrill.  
But 'twas not long; for, sweeter than the rill 340  
To its old channel, or a swollen tide  
To margin shallows, were the leaves he spied,  
And flowers, and wreaths, and ready myrtle crowns  
Up heaping through the slab: refreshment drowns  
Itself, and strives its own delights to hide—  
Nor in one spot alone; the floral pride  
In a long whispering birth enchanted grew  
Before his footsteps; as when heav'd anew  
Old ocean rolls a lengthened wave to the shore,  
Down whose green back the short-liv'd foam, all hoar, 350  
Bursts gradual, with a wayward indolence.

Increasing still in heart, and pleasant sense,  
Upon his fairy journey on he hastes;  
So anxious for the end, he scarcely wastes  
One moment with his hand among the sweets:  
Onward he goes—he stops—his bosom beats  
As plainly in his ear, as the faint charm  
Of which the throbs were born. This still alarm,  
This sleepy music, forc'd him walk tiptoe:  
For it came more softly than the east could blow  
Arion's magic to the Atlantic isles; 360  
Or than the west, made jealous by the smiles  
Of thron'd Apollo, could breathe back the lyre  
To seas Ionian and Tyrian.

O did he ever live, that lonely man,  
Who lov'd—and music slew not? 'Tis the pest  
Of love, that fairest joys give most unrest;  
That things of delicate and tenderest worth  
Are swallow'd all, and made a seared dearth,  
By one consuming flame: it doth immerse 370  
And suffocate true blessings in a curse.  
Half-happy, by comparison of bliss,  
Is miserable. 'Twas even so with this  
Dew-dropping melody, in the Carian's ear;  
First heaven, then hell, and then forgotten clear,  
Vanish'd in elemental passion.

And down some swart abysm he had gone,  
Had not a heavenly guide benignant led  
To where thick myrtle branches, 'gainst his head  
Brushing, awakened: then the sounds again 380  
Went noiseless as a passing noontide rain  
Over a bower, where little space he stood;  
For as the sunset peeps into a wood  
So saw he panting light, and towards it went  
Through winding alleys; and lo, wonderment!

*Endymion*

Upon soft verdure saw, one here, one there,  
Cupids a slumbering on their pinions fair.

After a thousand mazes overgone,  
At last, with sudden step, he came upon  
A chamber, myrtle wall'd, embowered high, 390  
Full of light, incense, tender minstrelsy,  
And more of beautiful and strange beside:  
For on a silken couch of rosy pride,  
In midst of all, there lay a sleeping youth  
Of fondest beauty; fonder, in fair sooth,  
Than sighs could fathom, or contentment reach:  
And coverlids gold-tinted like the peach,  
Or ripe October's faded marigolds,  
Fell sleek about him in a thousand folds—  
Not hiding up an Apollonian curve 400  
Of neck and shoulder, nor the tenting swerve  
Of knee from knee, nor ankles pointing light;  
But rather, giving them to the filled sight  
Officiously. Sideway his face repos'd  
On one white arm, and tenderly unclos'd,  
By tenderest pressure, a faint damask mouth  
To slumbery pout; just as the morning south  
Disparts a dew-lipp'd rose. Above his head,  
Four lily stalks did their white honours wed 410  
To make a coronal; and round him grew  
All tendrils green, of every bloom and hue,  
Together interwin'd and trammel'd fresh:  
The vine of glossy sprout; the ivy mesh,  
Shading its Ethiop berries; and woodbine,  
Of velvet leaves and bugle-blooms divine;  
Convolvulus in streaked vases flush;  
The creeper, mellowing for an autumn blush;  
And virgin's bower, trailing airily;  
With others of the sisterhood. Hard by,  
Stood serene Cupids watching silently. 420  
One, kneeling to a lyre, touch'd the strings,

Muffling to death the pathos with his wings;  
 And, ever and anon, uprose to look  
 At the youth's slumber; while another took  
 A willow-bough, distilling odorous dew,  
 And shook it on his hair; another flew  
 In through the woven roof, and fluttering-wise  
 Rain'd violets upon his sleeping eyes.

At these enchantments, and yet many more,  
 The breathless Latmian wonder'd o'er and o'er; 430  
 Until, impatient in embarrassment,  
 He forthright pass'd, and lightly treading went  
 To that same feather'd lyrist, who straightway,  
 Smiling, thus whisper'd: "Though from upper day  
 Thou art a wanderer, and thy presence here  
 Might seem unholy, be of happy cheer!  
 For 'tis the nicest touch of human honour,  
 When some ethereal and high-favouring donor  
 Presents immortal bowers to mortal sense;  
 As now 'tis done to thee, Endymion. Hence 440  
 Was I in no wise startled. So recline  
 Upon these living flowers. Here is wine,  
 Alive with sparkles—never, I aver,  
 Since Ariadne was a vintager,  
 So cool a purple: taste these juicy pears,  
 Sent me by sad Vertumnus, when his fears  
 Were high about Pomona: here is cream,  
 Deepening to richness from a snowy gleam;  
 Sweeter than that nurse Amalthea skimm'd  
 For the boy Jupiter: and here, undimm'd 450  
 By any touch, a bunch of blooming plums  
 Ready to melt between an infant's gums:  
 And here is manna pick'd from Syrian trees,  
 In starlight, by the three Hesperides.  
 Feast on, and meanwhile I will let thee know  
 Of all these things around us." He did so,  
 Still brooding o'er the cadence of his lyre;

And thus: "I need not any hearing tire  
By telling how the sea-born goddess pin'd  
For a mortal youth, and how she strove to bind 460  
Him all in all unto her doting self.  
Who would not be so prison'd? but, fond elf,  
He was content to let her amorous plea  
Faint through his careless arms; content to see  
An unseiz'd heaven dying at his feet;  
Content, O fool! to make a cold retreat,  
When on the pleasant grass such love, lovelorn,  
Lay sorrowing; when every tear was born  
Of diverse passion; when her lips and eyes  
Were clos'd in sullen moisture, and quick sighs 470  
Came vex'd and pettish through her nostrils small.  
Hush! no exclaim—yet, justly mightst thou call  
Curses upon his head.—I was half glad,  
But my poor mistress went distract and mad,  
When the boar tusk'd him: so away she flew  
To Jove's high throne, and by her plainings drew  
Immortal tear-drops down the thunderer's beard;  
Whereon, it was decreed he should be rear'd  
Each summer time to life. Lo! this is he,  
That same Adonis, safe in the privacy 480  
Of this still region all his winter-sleep.  
Aye, sleep; for when our love-sick queen did weep  
Over his waned corse, the tremulous shower  
Heal'd up the wound, and, with a balmy power,  
Medicined death to a lengthened drowsiness:  
The which she fills with visions, and doth dress  
In all this quiet luxury; and hath set  
Us young immortals, without any let,  
To watch his slumber through. 'Tis well nigh pass'd,  
Even to a moment's filling up, and fast 490  
She scuds with summer breezes, to pant through  
The first long kiss, warm firstling, to renew  
Embower'd sports in Cytherea's isle.  
Look! how those winged listeners all this while

Stand anxious: see! behold!"—This clamant word  
Broke through the careful silence; for they heard  
A rustling noise of leaves, and out there flutter'd  
Pigeons and doves: Adonis something mutter'd,  
The while one hand, that erst upon his thigh  
Lay dormant, mov'd convuls'd and gradually 500  
Up to his forehead. Then there was a hum  
Of sudden voices, echoing, "Come! come!  
Arise! awake! Clear summer has forth walk'd  
Unto the clover-sward, and she has talk'd  
Full soothingly to every nested finch:  
Rise, Cupids! or we'll give the blue-bell pinch  
To your dimpled arms. Once more sweet life begin!"  
At this, from every side they hurried in,  
Rubbing their sleepy eyes with lazy wrists,  
And doubling over head their little fists 510  
In backward yawns. But all were soon alive:  
For as delicious wine doth, sparkling, dive  
In nectar'd clouds and curls through water fair,  
So from the arbour roof down swell'd an air  
Odorous and enlivening; making all  
To laugh, and play, and sing, and loudly call  
For their sweet queen: when lo! the wreathed green  
Disparted, and far upward could be seen  
Blue heaven, and a silver car, air-borne,  
Whose silent wheels, fresh wet from clouds of morn,  
Spun off a drizzling dew,—which falling chill 521  
On soft Adonis' shoulders, made him still  
Nestle and turn uneasily about.  
Soon were the white doves plain, with necks stretch'd out,  
And silken traces lighten'd in descent;  
And soon, returning from love's banishment,  
Queen Venus leaning downward open arm'd:  
Her shadow fell upon his breast, and charm'd  
A tumult to his heart, and a new life  
Into his eyes. Ah, miserable strife, 530  
But for her comforting! unhappy sight,

But meeting her blue orbs! Who, who can write  
Of these first minutes? The unchariest muse  
To embracements warm as theirs makes coy excuse.

O it has ruffled every spirit there,  
Saving love's self, who stands superb to share  
The general gladness: awfully he stands;  
A sovereign quell is in his waving hands;  
No sight can bear the lightning of his bow;  
His quiver is mysterious, none can know 540  
What themselves think of it; from forth his eyes  
There darts strange light of varied hues and dyes:  
A scowl is sometimes on his brow, but who  
Look full upon it feel anon the blue  
Of his fair eyes run liquid through their souls.  
Endymion feels it, and no more controls  
The burning prayer within him; so, bent low,  
He had begun a plaining of his woe.  
But Venus, bending forward, said: "My child,  
Favour this gentle youth; his days are wild 550  
With love—he—but alas! too well I see  
Thou know'st the deepness of his misery.  
Ah, smile not so, my son: I tell thee true,  
That when through heavy hours I used to rue  
The endless sleep of this new-born Adon',  
This stranger ay I pitied. For upon  
A dreary morning once I fled away  
Into the breezy clouds, to weep and pray  
For this my love: for vexing Mars had teaz'd  
Me even to tears: thence, when a little eas'd, 560  
Down-looking, vacant, through a hazy wood,  
I saw this youth as he despairing stood:  
Those same dark curls blown vagrant in the wind;  
Those same full fringed lids a constant blind  
Over his sullen eyes: I saw him throw  
Himself on wither'd leaves, even as though  
Death had come sudden; for no jot he mov'd,

Yet mutter'd wildly. I could hear he lov'd  
Some fair immortal, and that his embrace  
Had zoned her through the night. There is no trace 570  
Of this in heaven: I have mark'd each cheek,  
And find it is the vainest thing to seek;  
And that of all things 'tis kept secretest.  
Endymion! one day thou wilt be blest:  
So still obey the guiding hand that fends  
Thee safely through these wonders for sweet ends.  
'Tis a concealment needful in extreme;  
And if I guess'd not so, the sunny beam  
Thou shouldst mount up to with me. Now adieu!  
Here must we leave thee."—At these words up flew 580  
The impatient doves, up rose the floating car,  
Up went the hum celestial. High afar  
The Latmian saw them minish into nought;  
And, when all were clear vanish'd, still he caught  
A vivid lightning from that dreadful bow.  
When all was darkened, with Etnean throe  
The earth clos'd—gave a solitary moan—  
And left him once again in twilight lone.

He did not rave, he did not stare aghast,  
For all those visions were o'ergone, and past, 590  
And he in loneliness: he felt assur'd  
Of happy times, when all he had endur'd  
Would seem a feather to the mighty prize.  
So, with unusual gladness, on he hies  
Through caves, and palaces of mottled ore,  
Gold dome, and crystal wall, and turquoise floor,  
Black polish'd porticos of awful shade,  
And, at the last, a diamond balustrade,  
Leading afar past wild magnificence,  
Spiral through ruggedest loopholes, and thence 600  
Stretching across a void, then guiding o'er  
Enormous chasms, where, all foam and roar,  
Streams subterranean tease their granite beds;

Then heighten'd just above the silvery heads  
Of a thousand fountains, so that he could dash  
The waters with his spear; but at the splash,  
Done heedlessly, those spouting columns rose  
Sudden a poplar's height, and 'gan to enclose  
His diamond path with fretwork, streaming round  
Alive, and dazzling cool, and with a sound, 610  
Haply, like dolphin tumults, when sweet shells  
Welcome the float of Thetis. Long he dwells  
On this delight; for, every minute's space,  
The streams with changed magic interlace:  
Sometimes like delicatest lattices,  
Cover'd with crystal vines; then weeping trees,  
Moving about as in a gentle wind,  
Which, in a wink, to watery gauze refin'd,  
Pour'd into shapes of curtain'd canopies,  
Spangled, and rich with liquid broideries 620  
Of flowers, peacocks, swans, and naiads fair.  
Swifter than lightning went these wonders rare;  
And then the water, into stubborn streams  
Collecting, mimick'd the wrought oaken beams,  
Pillars, and frieze, and high fantastic roof,  
Of those dusk places in times far aloof  
Cathedrals call'd. He bade a loth farewell  
To these founts Protean, passing gulph, and dell,  
And torrent, and ten thousand jutting shapes,  
Half seen through deepest gloom, and griesly gapes, 630  
Blackening on every side, and overhead  
A vaulted dome like Heaven's, far bespread  
With starlight gems: aye, all so huge and strange,  
The solitary felt a hurried change  
Working within him into something dreary,—  
Vex'd like a morning eagle, lost, and weary,  
And purblind amid foggy, midnight wolds.  
But he revives at once: for who beholds  
New sudden things, nor casts his mental slough?  
Forth from a rugged arch, in the dusk below, 640

Came mother Cybele! alone—alone—  
 In sombre chariot; dark foldings thrown  
 About her majesty, and front death-pale,  
 With turrets crown'd. Four maned lions hale  
 The sluggish wheels; solemn their toothed maws,  
 Their surly eyes brow-hidden, heavy paws  
 Uplifted drowsily, and nervy tails  
 Cowering their tawny brushes. Silent sails  
 This shadowy queen athwart, and faints away  
 In another gloomy arch.

650

Wherefore delay,  
 Young traveller, in such a mournful place?  
 Art thou wayworn, or canst not further trace  
 The diamond path? And does it indeed end  
 Abrupt in middle air? Yet earthward bend  
 Thy forehead, and to Jupiter cloud-borne  
 Call ardently! He was indeed wayworn;  
 Abrupt, in middle air, his way was lost;  
 To cloud-borne Jove he bowed, and there crost  
 Towards him a large eagle, 'twixt whose wings,  
 Without one impious word, himself he flings,  
 Committed to the darkness and the gloom:  
 Down, down, uncertain to what pleasant doom,  
 Swift as a fathoming plummet down he fell  
 Through unknown things; till exhaled asphodel,  
 And rose, with spicy fannings interbreath'd,  
 Came swelling forth where little caves were wreath'd  
 So thick with leaves and mosses, that they seem'd  
 Large honey-combs of green, and freshly teem'd  
 With airs delicious. In the greenest nook  
 The eagle landed him, and farewell took.

660

670

It was a jasmine bower, all bestrown  
 With golden moss. His every sense had grown  
 Ethereal for pleasure; 'bove his head  
 Flew a delight half-graspable; his tread

*Endymion*

Was Hesperean; to his capable ears  
Silence was music from the holy spheres;  
A dewy luxury was in his eyes;  
The little flowers felt his pleasant sighs  
And stirr'd them faintly. Verdant cave and cell 680  
He wander'd through, oft wondering at such swell  
Of sudden exaltation: but, "Alas!  
Said he, "will all this gush of feeling pass  
Away in solitude? And must they wane,  
Like melodies upon a sandy plain,  
Without an echo? Then shall I be left  
So sad, so melancholy, so bereft!  
Yet still I feel immortal! O my love,  
My breath of life, where art thou? High above,  
Dancing before the morning gates of heaven? 690  
Or keeping watch among those starry seven,  
Old Atlas' children? Art a maid of the waters,  
One of shell-winding Triton's bright-hair'd daughters?  
Or art, impossible! a nymph of Dian's,  
Weaving a coronal of tender scions  
For very idleness? Where'er thou art,  
Methinks it now is at my will to start  
Into thine arms; to scare Aurora's train,  
And snatch thee from the morning; o'er the main  
To scud like a wild bird, and take thee off 700  
From thy sea-foamy cradle; or to doff  
Thy shepherd vest, and woo thee mid fresh leaves.  
No, no, too eagerly my soul deceives  
Its powerless self: I know this cannot be.  
O let me then by some sweet dreaming flee  
To her entrancements: hither sleep awhile!  
Hither most gentle sleep! and soothing foil  
For some few hours the coming solitude."

Thus spake he, and that moment felt endued  
With power to dream deliciously; so wound 710  
Through a dim passage, searching till he found

The smoothest mossy bed and deepest, where  
He threw himself, and just into the air  
Stretching his indolent arms, he took, O bliss!  
A naked waist: "Fair Cupid, whence is this?"  
A well-known voice sigh'd, "Sweetest, here am I!"  
At which soft ravishment, with doating cry  
They trembled to each other.—Helicon!  
O fountain'd hill! Old Homer's Helicon!  
That thou wouldst spout a little streamlet o'er 720  
These sorry pages; then the verse would soar  
And sing above this gentle pair, like lark  
Over his nested young: but all is dark  
Around thine aged top, and thy clear fount  
Exhales in mists to heaven. Aye, the count  
Of mighty Poets is made up; the scroll  
Is folded by the Muses; the bright roll  
Is in Apollo's hand: our dazed eyes  
Have seen a new tinge in the western skies:  
The world has done its duty. Yet, oh yet, 730  
Although the sun of poesy is set,  
These lovers did embrace, and we must weep  
That there is no old power left to steep  
A quill immortal in their joyous tears.  
Long time in silence did their anxious fears  
Question that thus it was; long time they lay  
Fondling and kissing every doubt away;  
Long time ere soft caressing sobs began  
To mellow into words, and then there ran  
Two bubbling springs of talk from their sweet lips. 740  
"O known Unknown! from whom my being sips  
Such darling essence, wherefore may I not  
Be ever in these arms? in this sweet spot  
Pillow my chin for ever? ever press  
These toying hands and kiss their smooth excess?  
Why not for ever and for ever feel  
That breath about my eyes? Ah, thou wilt steal  
Away from me again, indeed, indeed—

Thou wilt be gone away, and wilt not heed  
My lonely madness. Speak, my kindest fair! 750  
Is—is it to be so? No! Who will dare  
To pluck thee from me? And, of thine own will,  
Full well I feel thou wouldst not leave me. Still  
Let me entwine thee surer, surer—now  
How can we part? Elysium! who art thou?  
Who, that thou canst not be for ever here,  
Or lift me with thee to some starry sphere?  
Enchantress! tell me by this soft embrace,  
By the most soft completion of thy face,  
Those lips, O slippery blisses, twinkling eyes, 760  
And by these tenderest, milky sovereignties—  
These tenderest, and by the nectar-wine,  
The passion”—“O lov’d Ida the divine!  
Endymion! dearest! Ah, unhappy me!  
His soul will ‘scape us—O felicity!  
How he does love me! His poor temples beat  
To the very tune of love—how sweet, sweet, sweet.  
Revive, dear youth, or I shall faint and die;  
Revive, or these soft hours will hurry by  
In tranced dulness; speak, and let that spell 770  
Affright this lethargy! I cannot quell  
Its heavy pressure, and will press at least  
My lips to thine, that they may richly feast  
Until we taste the life of love again.  
What! dost thou move? dost kiss? O bliss! O pain!  
I love thee, youth, more than I can conceive;  
And so long absence from thee doth bereave  
My soul of any rest: yet must I hence:  
Yet, can I not to starry eminence  
Uplift thee; nor for very shame can own 780  
Myself to thee. Ah, dearest, do not groan  
Or thou wilt force me from this secrecy,  
And I must blush in heaven. O that I  
Had done it already; that the dreadful smiles  
At my lost brightness, my impassion’d wiles,

Had waned from Olympus' solemn height,  
And from all serious Gods; that our delight  
Was quite forgotten, save of us alone!  
And wherefore so ashamed? 'Tis but to atone  
For endless pleasure, by some coward blushes: 790  
Yet must I be a coward!—Honour rushes  
Too palpable before me—the sad look  
Of Jove—Minerva's start—no bosom shook  
With awe of purity—no Cupid pinion  
In reverence veiled—my crystalline dominion  
Half lost, and all old hymns made nullity!  
But what is this to love? O I could fly  
With thee into the ken of heavenly powers,  
So thou wouldst thus, for many sequent hours,  
Press me so sweetly. Now I swear at once 800  
That I am wise, that Pallas is a dunce—  
Perhaps her love like mine is but unknown—  
O I do think that I have been alone  
In chastity: yes, Pallas has been sighing,  
While every eye saw me my hair uptying  
With fingers cool as aspen leaves. Sweet love,  
I was as vague as solitary dove,  
Nor knew that nests were built. Now a soft kiss—  
Aye, by that kiss, I vow an endless bliss,  
An immortality of passion's thine: 810  
Ere long I will exalt thee to the shine  
Of heaven ambrosial; and we will shade  
Ourselves whole summers by a river glade;  
And I will tell thee stories of the sky,  
And breathe thee whispers of its minstrelsy.  
My happy love will overwing all bounds!  
O let me melt into thee; let the sounds  
Of our close voices marry at their birth;  
Let us entwine hoveringly—O dearth  
Of human words! roughness of mortal speech! 820  
Lispings empyrean will I sometime teach  
Thine honied tongue—lute-breathings, which I gasp

*Endymion*

To have thee understand, now while I clasp  
Thee thus, and weep for fondness—I am pain'd,  
Endymion: woe! woe! is grief contain'd  
In the very deeps of pleasure, my sole life?"—  
Hereat, with many sobs, her gentle strife  
Melted into a languor. He return'd  
Entranced vows and tears.

Ye who have yearn'd 830  
With too much passion, will here stay and pity,  
For the mere sake of truth; as 'tis a ditty  
Not of these days, but long ago 'twas told  
By a cavern wind unto a forest old;  
And then the forest told it in a dream  
To a sleeping lake, whose cool and level gleam  
A poet caught as he was journeying  
To Phoebus' shrine; and in it he did fling  
His weary limbs, bathing an hour's space,  
And after, straight in that inspired place 840  
He sang the story up into the air,  
Giving it universal freedom. There  
Has it been ever sounding for those ears  
Whose tips are glowing hot. The legend cheers  
Yon centinel stars; and he who listens to it  
Must surely be self-doomed or he will rue it:  
For quenchless burnings come upon the heart,  
Made fiercer by a fear lest any part  
Should be engulfed in the eddying wind.  
As much as here is penn'd doth always find 850  
A resting place, thus much comes clear and plain;  
Anon the strange voice is upon the wane—  
And 'tis but echo'd from departing sound,  
That the fair visitant at last unwound  
Her gentle limbs, and left the youth asleep.—  
Thus the tradition of the gusty deep.

Now turn we to our former chroniclers.—  
Endymion awoke, that grief of hers  
Sweet paining on his ear: he sickly guess'd  
How lone he was once more, and sadly press'd 860  
His empty arms together, hung his head,  
And most forlorn upon that widow'd bed  
Sat silently. Love's madness he had known:  
Often with more than tortured lion's groan  
Moanings had burst from him; but now that rage  
Had pass'd away: no longer did he wage  
A rough-voic'd war against the dooming stars.  
No, he had felt too much for such harsh jars:  
The lyre of his soul Eolian tun'd  
Forgot all violence, and but commun'd 870  
With melancholy thought: O he had swoon'd  
Drunken from pleasure's nipple; and his love  
Henceforth was dove-like.—Loth was he to move  
From the imprinted couch, and when he did,  
'Twas with slow, languid paces, and face hid  
In muffling hands. So temper'd, out he stray'd  
Half seeing visions that might have dismay'd  
Alecto's serpents; ravishments more keen  
Than Hermes' pipe, when anxious he did lean  
Over eclipsing eyes: and at the last 880  
It was a sounding grotto, vaulted, vast,  
O'er studded with a thousand, thousand pearls,  
And crimson mouthed shells with stubborn curls,  
Of every shape and size, even to the bulk  
In which whales arbour close, to brood and sulk  
Against an endless storm. Moreover too,  
Fish-semblances, of green and azure hue,  
Ready to snort their streams. In this cool wonder  
Endymion sat down, and 'gan to ponder  
On all his life: his youth, up to the day 890  
When 'mid acclaim, and feasts, and garlands gay,  
He stept upon his shepherd throne: the look

*Endymion*

Of his white palace in wild forest nook,  
And all the revels he had lorded there:  
Each tender maiden whom he once thought fair,  
With every friend and fellow-woodlander—  
Pass'd like a dream before him. Then the spur  
Of the old bards to mighty deeds: his plans  
To nurse the golden age 'mong shepherd clans:  
That wondrous night: the great Pan-festival: 900  
His sister's sorrow; and his wanderings all,  
Until into the earth's deep maw he rush'd:  
Then all its buried magic, till it flush'd  
High with excessive love. "And now," thought he,  
"How long must I remain in jeopardy  
Of blank amazements that amaze no more?  
Now I have tasted her sweet soul to the core  
All other depths are shallow: essences,  
Once spiritual, are like muddy lees,  
Meant but to fertilize my earthly root, 910  
And make my branches lift a golden fruit  
Into the bloom of heaven: other light,  
Though it be quick and sharp enough to blight  
The Olympian eagle's vision, is dark,  
Dark as the parentage of chaos. Hark!  
My silent thoughts are echoing from these shells;  
Or they are but the ghosts, the dying swells  
Of noises far away?—list!"—Hereupon  
He kept an anxious ear. The humming tone  
Came louder, and behold, there as he lay, 920  
On either side outgush'd, with misty spray,  
A copious spring; and both together dash'd  
Swift, mad, fantastic round the rocks, and lash'd  
Among the conchs and shells of the lofty grot,  
Leaving a trickling dew. At last they shot  
Down from the ceiling's height, pouring a noise  
As of some breathless racers whose hopes poize  
Upon the last few steps, and with spent force  
Along the ground they took a winding course.

Endymion follow'd—for it seem'd that one 930  
 Ever pursued, the other strove to shun—  
 Follow'd their languid mazes, till well nigh  
 He had left thinking of the mystery,—  
 And was now rapt in tender hoverings  
 Over the vanish'd bliss. Ah! what is it sings  
 His dream away? What melodies are these?  
 They sound as through the whispering of trees,  
 Not native in such barren vaults. Give ear!

“O Arethusa, peerless nymph! why fear  
 Such tenderness as mine? Great Dian, why, 940  
 Why didst thou hear her prayer? O that I  
 Were rippling round her dainty fairness now,  
 Circling about her waist, and striving how  
 To entice her to a dive! then stealing in  
 Between her luscious lips and eyelids thin.  
 O that her shining hair was in the sun,  
 And I distilling from it thence to run  
 In amorous rillets down her shrinking form!  
 To linger on her lily shoulders, warm  
 Between her kissing breasts, and every charm 950  
 Touch raptur'd!—See how painfully I flow:  
 Fair maid, be pitiful to my great woe.  
 Stay, stay thy weary course, and let me lead,  
 A happy wooer, to the flowery mead  
 Where all that beauty snar'd me.”—“Cruel god,  
 Desist! or my offended mistress' nod  
 Will stagnate all thy fountains:—tease me not  
 With syren words—Ah, have I really got  
 Such power to madden thee? And is it true—  
 Away, away, or I shall dearly rue 960  
 My very thoughts: in mercy then away,  
 Kindest Alpheus, for should I obey  
 My own dear will, 'twould be a deadly bane.”—  
 “O, Oread-Queen! would that thou hadst a pain  
 Like this of mine, then would I fearless turn

And be a criminal."—"Alas, I burn,  
I shudder—gentle river, get thee hence.  
Alpheus! thou enchanter! every sense  
Of mine was once made perfect in these woods.  
Fresh breezes, bowery lawns, and innocent floods, 970  
Ripe fruits, and lonely couch, contentment gave;  
But ever since I heedlessly did lave  
In thy deceitful stream, a panting glow  
Grew strong within me: wherefore serve me so,  
And call it love? Alas, 'twas cruelty.  
Not once more did I close my happy eyes  
Amid the thrush's song. Away! Avaunt!  
O 'twas a cruel thing."—"Now thou dost taunt  
So softly, Arethusa, that I think  
If thou wast playing on my shady brink, 980  
Thou wouldst bathe once again. Innocent maid!  
Stifle thine heart no more:—nor be afraid  
Of angry powers: there are deities  
Will shade us with their wings. Those fitful sighs  
'Tis almost death to hear: O let me pour  
A dewy balm upon them!—fear no more,  
Sweet Arethusa! Dian's self must feel  
Sometimes these very pangs. Dear maiden, steal  
Blushing into my soul, and let us fly  
These dreary caverns for the open sky. 990  
I will delight thee all my winding course,  
From the green sea up to my hidden source  
About Arcadian forests; and will shew  
The channels where my coolest waters flow  
Through mossy rocks; where, 'mid exuberant green,  
I roam in pleasant darkness, more unseen  
Than Saturn in his exile; where I brim  
Round flowery islands, and take thence a skim  
Of mealy sweets, which myriads of bees  
Buzz from their honied wings: and thou shouldst please 1000  
Thyself to choose the richest, where we might  
Be incense-pillow'd every summer night.

Doff all sad fears, thou white deliciousness,  
And let us be thus comforted; unless  
Thou couldst rejoice to see my hopeless stream  
Hurry distracted from Sol's temperate beam,  
And pour to death along some hungry sands." —  
"What can I do, Alpheus? Dian stands  
Severe before me: persecuting fate!  
Unhappy Arethusa! thou wast late 1010  
A huntress free in"—At this, sudden fell  
Those two sad streams adown a fearful dell.  
The Latmian listen'd, but he heard no more,  
Save echo, faint repeating o'er and o'er  
The name of Arethusa. On the verge  
Of that dark gulph he wept, and said: "I urge  
Thee, gentle Goddess of my pilgrimage,  
By our eternal hopes, to soothe, to assuage,  
If thou art powerful, these lovers pains;  
And make them happy in some happy plains. 1020

He turn'd—there was a whelming sound—he stept,  
There was a cooler light; and so he kept  
Towards it by a sandy path, and lo!  
More suddenly than doth a moment go,  
The visions of the earth were gone and fled—  
He saw the giant sea above his head.

**BOOK III**

There are who lord it o'er their fellow-men  
With most prevailing tinsel: who unpen  
Their baaing vanities, to browse away  
The comfortable green and juicy hay  
From human pastures; or, O torturing fact!  
Who, through an idiot blink, will see unpack'd  
Fire-branded foxes to sear up and singe  
Our gold and ripe-ear'd hopes. With not one tinge  
Of sanctuary splendour, not a sight  
Able to face an owl's, they still are dight 10  
By the blear-eyed nations in empurpled vests,  
And crowns, and turbans. With unladen breasts,  
Save of blown self-applause, they proudly mount  
To their spirit's perch, their being's high account,  
Their tiptop nothings, their dull skies, their thrones—  
Amid the fierce intoxicating tones  
Of trumpets, shoutings, and belabour'd drums,  
And sudden cannon. All! how all this hums,  
In wakeful ears, like uproar past and gone—  
Like thunder clouds that spake to Babylon, 20  
And set those old Chaldeans to their tasks.—  
Are then regalities all gilded masks?  
No, there are throned seats unscalable  
But by a patient wing, a constant spell,  
Or by ethereal things that, unconfin'd,  
Can make a ladder of the eternal wind,  
And poise about in cloudy thunder-tents  
To watch the abysm-birth of elements.  
Aye, 'bove the withering of old-lipp'd Fate

A thousand Powers keep religious state, 30  
In water, fiery realm, and airy bourne;  
And, silent as a consecrated urn,  
Hold sphery sessions for a season due.  
Yet few of these far majesties, ah, few!  
Have bared their operations to this globe—  
Few, who with gorgeous pageantry enrobe  
Our piece of heaven—whose benevolence  
Shakes hand with our own Ceres; every sense  
Filling with spiritual sweets to plenitude,  
As bees gorge full their cells. And, by the feud 40  
‘Twixt Nothing and Creation, I here swear,  
Eterne Apollo! that thy Sister fair  
Is of all these the gentlier-mightiest.  
When thy gold breath is misting in the west,  
She unobserved steals unto her throne,  
And there she sits most meek and most alone;  
As if she had not pomp subservient;  
As if thine eye, high Poet! was not bent  
Towards her with the Muses in thine heart;  
As if the ministring stars kept not apart, 50  
Waiting for silver-footed messages.  
O Moon! the oldest shades ‘mong oldest trees  
Feel palpitations when thou lookest in:  
O Moon! old boughs lisp forth a holier din  
The while they feel thine airy fellowship.  
Thou dost bless every where, with silver lip  
Kissing dead things to life. The sleeping kine,  
Couched in thy brightness, dream of fields divine:  
Innumerable mountains rise, and rise,  
Ambitious for the hallowing of thine eyes; 60  
And yet thy benediction passeth not  
One obscure hiding-place, one little spot  
Where pleasure may be sent: the nested wren  
Has thy fair face within its tranquil ken,  
And from beneath a sheltering ivy leaf  
Takes glimpses of thee; thou art a relief

*Endymion*

To the poor patient oyster, where it sleeps  
Within its pearly house.—The mighty deeps,  
The monstrous sea is thine—the myriad sea!  
O Moon! far-spooning Ocean bows to thee, 70  
And Tellus feels his forehead's cumbrous load.

Cynthia! where art thou now? What far abode  
Of green or silvery bower doth enshrine  
Such utmost beauty? Alas, thou dost pine  
For one as sorrowful: thy cheek is pale  
For one whose cheek is pale: thou dost bewail  
His tears, who weeps for thee. Where dost thou sigh?  
Ah! surely that light peeps from Vesper's eye,  
Or what a thing is love! 'Tis She, but lo!  
How chang'd, how full of ache, how gone in woe! 80

She dies at the thinnest cloud; her loveliness  
Is wan on Neptune's blue: yet there's a stress  
Of love-spangles, just off yon cape of trees,  
Dancing upon the waves, as if to please  
The curly foam with amorous influence.  
O, not so idle: for down-glancing thence  
She fathoms eddies, and runs wild about  
O'erwhelming water-courses; scaring out  
The thorny sharks from hiding-holes, and fright'ning  
Their savage eyes with unaccustomed lightning. 90

Where will the splendor be content to reach?  
O love! how potent hast thou been to teach  
Strange journeyings! Wherever beauty dwells,  
In gulf or aerie, mountains or deep dells,  
In light, in gloom, in star or blazing sun,  
Thou pointest out the way, and straight 'tis won.  
Amid his toil thou gav'st Leander breath;  
Thou leddest Orpheus through the gleams of death;  
Thou madest Pluto bear thin element;  
And now, O winged Chieftain! them hast sent 100  
A moon-beam to the deep, deep water-world,  
To find Endymion.

On gold sand impearl'd  
 With lily shells, and pebbles milky white,  
 Poor Cynthia greeted him, and sooth'd her light  
 Against his pallid face: he felt the charm  
 To breathlessness, and suddenly a warm  
 Of his heart's blood: 'twas very sweet; he stay'd  
 His wandering steps, and half-entranced laid  
 His head upon a tuft of straggling weeds, 110  
 To taste the gentle moon, and freshening beads,  
 Lashed from the crystal roof by fishes' tails.  
 And so he kept, until the rosy veils  
 Mantling the east, by Aurora's peering hand  
 Were lifted from the water's breast, and faun'd  
 Into sweet air; and sober'd morning came  
 Meekly through billows:—when like taper-flame  
 Left sudden by a dallying breath of air,  
 He rose in silence, and once more 'gan fare  
 Along his fated way. 120

Far had he roam'd,  
 With nothing save the hollow vast, that foam'd  
 Above, around, and at his feet; save things  
 More dead than Morpheus' imaginings:  
 Old rusted anchors, helmets, breast-plates large  
 Of gone sea-warriors; brazen beaks and targe;  
 Rudders that for a hundred years had lost  
 The sway of human hand; gold vase emboss'd  
 With long-forgotten story, and wherein  
 No reveller had ever dipp'd a chin 130  
 But those of Saturn's vintage; mouldering scrolls,  
 Writ in the tongue of heaven, by those souls  
 Who first were on the earth; and sculptures rude  
 In ponderous stone, developing the mood  
 Of ancient Nox;—then skeletons of man,  
 Of beast, behemoth, and leviathan,  
 And elephant, and eagle, and huge jaw

*Endymion*

Of nameless monster. A cold leaden awe  
These secrets struck into him; and unless  
Dian had chased away that heaviness, 140  
He might have died: but now, with cheered feel,  
He onward kept; wooing these thoughts to steal  
About the labyrinth in his soul of love.

“What is there in thee, Moon! that thou shouldst move  
My heart so potently? When yet a child  
I oft have dried my tears when thou hast smil’d.  
Thou seem’dst my sister: hand in hand we went  
From eve to morn across the firmament.  
No apples would I gather from the tree,  
Till thou hadst cool’d their cheeks deliciously: 150  
No tumbling water ever spake romance,  
But when my eyes with thine thereon could dance:  
No woods were green enough, no bower divine,  
Until thou liftedst up thine eyelids fine:  
In sowing time ne’er would I dibble take,  
Or drop a seed, till thou wast wide awake;  
And, in the summer tide of blossoming,  
No one but thee hath heard me blithly sing  
And mesh my dewy flowers all the night.  
No melody was like a passing spright 160  
If it went not to solemnize thy reign.  
Yes, in my boyhood, every joy and pain  
By thee were fashion’d to the self-same end;  
And as I grew in years, still didst thou blend  
With all my ardours: thou wast the deep glen;  
Thou wast the mountain-top—the sage’s pen—  
The poet’s harp—the voice of friends—the sun;  
Thou wast the river—thou wast glory won;  
Thou wast my clarion’s blast—thou wast my steed—  
My goblet full of wine—my topmost deed:— 170  
Thou wast the charm of women, lovely Moon!  
O what a wild and harmonized tune  
My spirit struck from all the beautiful!

On some bright essence could I lean, and lull  
Myself to immortality: I prest  
Nature's soft pillow in a wakeful rest.  
But, gentle Orb! there came a nearer bliss—  
My strange love came—Felicity's abyss!  
She came, and thou didst fade, and fade away—  
Yet not entirely; no, thy starry sway 180  
Has been an under-passion to this hour.  
Now I begin to feel thine orby power  
Is coming fresh upon me: O be kind,  
Keep back thine influence, and do not blind  
My sovereign vision.—Dearest love, forgive  
That I can think away from thee and live!—  
Pardon me, airy planet, that I prize  
One thought beyond thine argent luxuries!  
How far beyond!" At this a surpris'd start 190  
Frosted the springing verdure of his heart;  
For as he lifted up his eyes to swear  
How his own goddess was past all things fair,  
He saw far in the concave green of the sea  
An old man sitting calm and peacefully.  
Upon a weeded rock this old man sat,  
And his white hair was awful, and a mat  
Of weeds were cold beneath his cold thin feet;  
And, ample as the largest winding-sheet,  
A cloak of blue wrapp'd up his aged bones,  
O'erwrought with symbols by the deepest groans 200  
Of ambitious magic: every ocean-form  
Was woven in with black distinctness; storm,  
And calm, and whispering, and hideous roar  
Were emblem'd in the woof; with every shape  
That skims, or dives, or sleeps, 'twixt cape and cape.  
The gulphing whale was like a dot in the spell,  
Yet look upon it, and 'twould size and swell  
To its huge self; and the minutest fish  
Would pass the very hardest gazer's wish,  
And shew his little eye's anatomy. 210

*Endymion*

Then there was pictur'd the regality  
Of Neptune; and the sea nymphs round his state,  
In beauteous vassalage, look up and wait.  
Beside this old man lay a pearly wand,  
And in his lap a book, the which he connd  
So stedfastly, that the new denizen  
Had time to keep him in amazed ken,  
To mark these shadowings, and stand in awe.

The old man rais'd his hoary head and saw  
The wilder'd stranger—seeming not to see, 220  
His features were so lifeless. Suddenly  
He woke as from a trance; his snow-white brows  
Went arching up, and like two magic ploughs  
Furrow'd deep wrinkles in his forehead large,  
Which kept as fixedly as rocky marge,  
Till round his wither'd lips had gone a smile.  
Then up he rose, like one whose tedious toil  
Had watch'd for years in forlorn hermitage,  
Who had not from mid-life to utmost age 230  
Eas'd in one accent his o'er-burden'd soul,  
Even to the trees. He rose: he grasp'd his stole,  
With convuls'd clenches waving it abroad,  
And in a voice of solemn joy, that aw'd  
Echo into oblivion, he said:—

“Thou art the man! Now shall I lay my head  
In peace upon my watery pillow: now  
Sleep will come smoothly to my weary brow.  
O Jove! I shall be young again, be young!  
O shell-borne Neptune, I am pierc'd and stung  
With new-born life! What shall I do? Where go, 240  
When I have cast this serpent-skin of woe?—  
I'll swim to the syrens, and one moment listen  
Their melodies, and see their long hair glisten;  
Anon upon that giant's arm I'll be,  
That writhes about the roots of Sicily:

To northern seas I'll in a twinkling sail,  
And mount upon the snortings of a whale  
To some black cloud; thence down I'll madly sweep  
On forked lightning, to the deepest deep,  
Where through some sucking pool I will be hur'd 250  
With rapture to the other side of the world!  
O, I am full of gladness! Sisters three,  
I bow full hearted to your old decree!  
Yes, every god be thank'd, and power benign,  
For I no more shall wither, droop, and pine.  
Thou art the man!" Endymion started back  
Dismay'd; and, like a wretch from whom the rack  
Tortures hot breath, and speech of agony,  
Mutter'd: "What lonely death am I to die  
In this cold region? Will he let me freeze, 260  
And float my brittle limbs o'er polar seas?  
Or will he touch me with his searing hand,  
And leave a black memorial on the sand?  
Or tear me piece-meal with a bony saw,  
And keep me as a chosen food to draw  
His magian fish through hated fire and flame?  
O misery of hell! resistless, tame,  
Am I to be burnt up? No, I will shout,  
Until the gods through heaven's blue look out!—  
O Tartarus! but some few days ago 270  
Her soft arms were entwining me, and on  
Her voice I hung like fruit among green leaves:  
Her lips were all my own, and—ah, ripe sheaves  
Of happiness! ye on the stubble droop,  
But never may be garner'd. I must stoop  
My head, and kiss death's foot. Love! love, farewell!  
Is there no hope from thee? This horrid spell  
Would melt at thy sweet breath.—By Dian's hind  
Feeding from her white fingers, on the wind  
I see thy streaming hair! and now, by Pan, 280  
I care not for this old mysterious man!"

*Endymion*

He spake, and walking to that aged form,  
Look'd high defiance. Lo! his heart 'gan warm  
With pity, for the grey-hair'd creature wept.  
Had he then wrong'd a heart where sorrow kept?  
Had he, though blindly contumelious, brought  
Rheum to kind eyes, a sting to human thought,  
Convulsion to a mouth of many years?  
He had in truth; and he was ripe for tears.  
The penitent shower fell, as down he knelt 290  
Before that care-worn sage, who trembling felt  
About his large dark locks, and faltering spake:

“Arise, good youth, for sacred Phoebus' sake!  
I know thine inmost bosom, and I feel  
A very brother's yearning for thee steal  
Into mine own: for why? thou openest  
The prison gates that have so long opprest  
My weary watching. Though thou know'st it not,  
Thou art commission'd to this fated spot  
For great enfranchisement. O weep no more; 300  
I am a friend to love, to loves of yore:  
Aye, hadst thou never lov'd an unknown power,  
I had been grieving at this joyous hour.  
But even now most miserable old,  
I saw thee, and my blood no longer cold  
Gave mighty pulses: in this tottering case  
Grew a new heart, which at this moment plays  
As dancingly as thine. Be not afraid,  
For thou shalt hear this secret all display'd,  
Now as we speed towards our joyous task.” 310

So saying, this young soul in age's mask  
Went forward with the Carian side by side:  
Resuming quickly thus; while ocean's tide  
Hung swollen at their backs, and jewel'd sands  
Took silently their foot-prints.

“My soul stands  
Now past the midway from mortality,  
And so I can prepare without a sigh  
To tell thee briefly all my joy and pain.  
I was a fisher once, upon this main, 320  
And my boat danc’d in every creek and bay;  
Rough billows were my home by night and day,—  
The sea-gulls not more constant; for I had  
No housing from the storm and tempests mad,  
But hollow rocks,—and they were palaces  
Of silent happiness, of slumberous ease:  
Long years of misery have told me so.  
Aye, thus it was one thousand years ago.  
One thousand years!—Is it then possible 330  
To look so plainly through them? to dispel  
A thousand years with backward glance sublime?  
To breathe away as ‘twere all scummy slime  
From off a crystal pool, to see its deep,  
And one’s own image from the bottom peep?  
Yes: now I am no longer wretched thrall,  
My long captivity and moanings all  
Are but a slime, a thin-pervading scum,  
The which I breathe away, and thronging come  
Like things of yesterday my youthful pleasures.

“I touch’d no lute, I sang not, trod no measures:  
I was a lonely youth on desert shores. 341  
My sports were lonely, ‘mid continuous roars,  
And craggy isles, and sea-mew’s plaintive cry  
Plaining discrepant between sea and sky.  
Dolphins were still my playmates; shapes unseen  
Would let me feel their scales of gold and green,  
Nor be my desolation; and, full oft,  
When a dread waterspout had rear’d aloft  
Its hungry hugeness, seeming ready ripe  
To burst with hoarsest thunderings, and wipe 350  
My life away like a vast sponge of fate,

*Endymion*

Some friendly monster, pitying my sad state,  
Has dived to its foundations, gulph'd it down,  
And left me tossing safely. But the crown  
Of all my life was utmost quietude:  
More did I love to lie in cavern rude,  
Keeping in wait whole days for Neptune's voice,  
And if it came at last, hark, and rejoice!  
There blush'd no summer eve but I would steer  
My skiff along green shelving coasts, to hear 360  
The shepherd's pipe come clear from aery steep,  
Mingled with ceaseless bleatings of his sheep:  
And never was a day of summer shine,  
But I beheld its birth upon the brine:  
For I would watch all night to see unfold  
Heaven's gates, and Æthon snort his morning gold  
Wide o'er the swelling streams: and constantly  
At brim of day-tide, on some grassy lea,  
My nets would be spread out, and I at rest.  
The poor folk of the sea-country I blest 370  
With daily boon of fish most delicate:  
They knew not whence this bounty, and elate  
Would strew sweet flowers on a sterile beach.

“Why was I not contented? Wherefore reach  
At things which, but for thee, O Latmian!  
Had been my dreary death? Fool! I began  
To feel distemper'd longings: to desire  
The utmost privilege that ocean's sire  
Could grant in benediction: to be free  
Of all his kingdom. Long in misery 380  
I wasted, ere in one extremest fit  
I plung'd for life or death. To interknit  
One's senses with so dense a breathing stuff  
Might seem a work of pain; so not enough  
Can I admire how crystal-smooth it felt,  
And buoyant round my limbs. At first I dwelt  
Whole days and days in sheer astonishment;

Forgetful utterly of self-intent;  
Moving but with the mighty ebb and flow.  
Then, like a new fledg'd bird that first doth shew 390  
His spreaded feathers to the morrow chill,  
I tried in fear the pinions of my will.  
'Twas freedom! and at once I visited  
The ceaseless wonders of this ocean-bed.  
No need to tell thee of them, for I see  
That thou hast been a witness—it must be—  
For these I know thou canst not feel a drouth,  
By the melancholy corners of that mouth.  
So I will in my story straightway pass  
To more immediate matter. Woe, alas! 400  
That love should be my bane! Ah, Scylla fair!  
Why did poor Glaucus ever—ever dare  
To sue thee to his heart? Kind stranger-youth!  
I lov'd her to the very white of truth,  
And she would not conceive it. Timid thing!  
She fled me swift as sea-bird on the wing,  
Round every isle, and point, and promontory,  
From where large Hercules wound up his story  
Far as Egyptian Nile. My passion grew  
The more, the more I saw her dainty hue 410  
Gleam delicately through the azure clear:  
Until 'twas too fierce agony to bear;  
And in that agony, across my grief  
It flash'd, that Circe might find some relief—  
Cruel enchantress! So above the water  
I rear'd my head, and look'd for Phoebus' daughter.  
Ææa's isle was wondering at the moon:—  
It seem'd to whirl around me, and a swoon  
Left me dead-drifting to that fatal power.

“When I awoke, 'twas in a twilight bower; 420  
Just when the light of morn, with hum of bees,  
Stole through its verdurous matting of fresh trees.  
How sweet, and sweeter! for I heard a lyre,

And over it a sighing voice expire.  
It ceased—I caught light footsteps; and anon  
The fairest face that morn e'er look'd upon  
Push'd through a screen of roses. Starry Jove!  
With tears, and smiles, and honey-words she wove  
A net whose thralldom was more bliss than all  
The range of flower'd Elysium. Thus did fall 430  
The dew of her rich speech: "Ah! Art awake?  
O let me hear thee speak, for Cupid's sake!  
I am so oppress'd with joy! Why, I have shed  
An urn of tears, as though thou wert cold dead;  
And now I find thee living, I will pour  
From these devoted eyes their silver store,  
Until exhausted of the latest drop,  
So it will pleasure thee, and force thee stop  
Here, that I too may live: but if beyond 440  
Such cool and sorrowful offerings, thou art fond  
Of soothing warmth, of dalliance supreme;  
If thou art ripe to taste a long love dream;  
If smiles, if dimples, tongues for ardour mute,  
Hang in thy vision like a tempting fruit,  
O let me pluck it for thee." Thus she link'd  
Her charming syllables, till indistinct  
Their music came to my o'er-sweeten'd soul;  
And then she hover'd over me, and stole  
So near, that if no nearer it had been  
This furrow'd visage thou hadst never seen. 450

"Young man of Latmos! thus particular  
Am I, that thou may'st plainly see how far  
This fierce temptation went: and thou may'st not  
Exclaim, How then, was Scylla quite forgot?

"Who could resist? Who in this universe?  
She did so breathe ambrosia; so immerse  
My fine existence in a golden clime.  
She took me like a child of suckling time,

And cradled me in roses. Thus condemn'd,  
 The current of my former life was stemm'd, 460  
 And to this arbitrary queen of sense  
 I bow'd a tranced vassal: nor would thence  
 Have mov'd, even though Amphion's harp had woo'd  
 Me back to Scylla o'er the billows rude.  
 For as Apollo each eve doth devise  
 A new appareling for western skies;  
 So every eve, nay every spendthrift hour  
 Shed balmy consciousness within that bower.  
 And I was free of haunts umbrageous;  
 Could wander in the mazy forest-house 470  
 Of squirrels, foxes shy, and antler'd deer,  
 And birds from coverts innermost and drear  
 Warbling for very joy mellifluous sorrow—  
 To me new born delights!

"Now let me borrow,  
 For moments few, a temperament as stern  
 As Pluto's sceptre, that my words not burn  
 These uttering lips, while I in calm speech tell  
 How specious heaven was changed to real hell.

"One morn she left me sleeping: half awake 480  
 I sought for her smooth arms and lips, to slake  
 My greedy thirst with nectarous camel-draughts;  
 But she was gone. Whereat the barbed shafts  
 Of disappointment stuck in me so sore,  
 That out I ran and search'd the forest o'er.  
 Wandering about in pine and cedar gloom  
 Damp awe assail'd me; for there 'gan to boom  
 A sound of moan, an agony of sound,  
 Sepulchral from the distance all around.  
 Then came a conquering earth-thunder, and rumbled 490  
 That fierce complain to silence: while I stumbled  
 Down a precipitous path, as if impell'd.  
 I came to a dark valley.—Groanings swell'd

Poisonous about my ears, and louder grew,  
The nearer I approach'd a flame's gaunt blue,  
That glar'd before me through a thorny brake.  
This fire, like the eye of gordian snake,  
Bewitch'd me towards; and I soon was near  
A sight too fearful for the feel of fear:  
In thicket hid I curs'd the haggard scene— 500  
The banquet of my arms, my arbour queen,  
Seated upon an uptorn forest root;  
And all around her shapes, wizard and brute,  
Laughing, and wailing, groveling, serpentine,  
Shewing tooth, tusk, and venom-bag, and sting!  
O such deformities! Old Charon's self,  
Should he give up awhile his penny pelf,  
And take a dream 'mong rushes Stygian,  
It could not be so phantasied. Fierce, wan,  
And tyrannizing was the lady's look, 510  
As over them a gnarled staff she shook.  
Oft-times upon the sudden she laugh'd out,  
And from a basket emptied to the rout  
Clusters of grapes, the which they raven'd quick  
And roar'd for more; with many a hungry lick  
About their shaggy jaws. Avenging, slow,  
Anon she took a branch of mistletoe,  
And emptied on't a black dull-gurgling phial:  
Groan'd one and all, as if some piercing trial  
Was sharpening for their pitiable bones. 520  
She lifted up the charm: appealing groans  
From their poor breasts went sueing to her ear  
In vain; remorseless as an infant's bier  
She whisk'd against their eyes the sooty oil.  
Whereat was heard a noise of painful toil,  
Increasing gradual to a tempest rage,  
Shrieks, yells, and groans of torture-pilgrimage;  
Until their grieved bodies 'gan to bloat  
And puff from the tail's end to stifled throat:  
Then was appalling silence: then a sight 530

More wildering than all that hoarse affright;  
 For the whole herd, as by a whirlwind writhen,  
 Went through the dismal air like one huge Python  
 Antagonizing Boreas,—and so vanish'd.

Yet there was not a breath of wind: she banish'd  
 These phantoms with a nod. Lo! from the dark  
 Came waggish fauns, and nymphs, and satyrs stark,  
 With dancing and loud revelry,—and went  
 Swifter than centaurs after rapine bent.—

Sighing an elephant appear'd and bow'd  
 Before the fierce witch, speaking thus aloud  
 In human accent: "Potent goddess! chief  
 Of pains resistless! make my being brief,  
 Or let me from this heavy prison fly:  
 Or give me to the air, or let me die!

540

I sue not for my happy crown again;  
 I sue not for my phalanx on the plain;  
 I sue not for my lone, my widow'd wife;  
 I sue not for my ruddy drops of life,  
 My children fair, my lovely girls and boys!

550

I will forget them; I will pass these joys;  
 Ask nought so heavenward, so too—too high:  
 Only I pray, as fairest boon, to die,  
 Or be deliver'd from this cumbrous flesh,  
 From this gross, detestable, filthy mesh,  
 And merely given to the cold bleak air.  
 Have mercy, Goddess! Circe, feel my prayer!"

That curst magician's name fell icy numb  
 Upon my wild conjecturing: truth had come  
 Naked and sabre-like against my heart.

560

I saw a fury whetting a death-dart;  
 And my slain spirit, overwrought with fright,  
 Fainted away in that dark lair of night.  
 Think, my deliverer, how desolate  
 My waking must have been! disgust, and hate,  
 And terrors manifold divided me

A spoil amongst them. I prepar'd to flee  
Into the dungeon core of that wild wood:  
I fled three days—when lo! before me stood  
Glaring the angry witch. O Dis, even now, 570  
A clammy dew is beading on my brow,  
At mere remembering her pale laugh, and curse.  
“Ha! ha! Sir Dainty! there must be a nurse  
Made of rose leaves and thistledown, express,  
To cradle thee my sweet, and lull thee: yes,  
I am too flinty-hard for thy nice touch:  
My tenderest squeeze is but a giant's clutch.  
So, fairy-thing, it shall have lullabies  
Unheard of yet; and it shall still its cries  
Upon some breast more lily-feminine. 580  
Oh, no—it shall not pine, and pine, and pine  
More than one pretty, trifling thousand years;  
And then 'twere pity, but fate's gentle shears  
Cut short its immortality. Sea-flirt!  
Young dove of the waters! truly I'll not hurt  
One hair of thine: see how I weep and sigh,  
That our heart-broken parting is so nigh.  
And must we part? Ah, yes, it must be so.  
Yet ere thou leavest me in utter woe,  
Let me sob over thee my last adieus, 590  
And speak a blessing: Mark me! Thou hast thews  
Immortal, for thou art of heavenly race:  
But such a love is mine, that here I chase  
Eternally away from thee all bloom  
Of youth, and destine thee towards a tomb.  
Hence shalt thou quickly to the watery vast;  
And there, ere many days be overpast,  
Disabled age shall seize thee; and even then  
Thou shalt not go the way of aged men;  
But live and wither, cripple and still breathe 600  
Ten hundred years: which gone, I then bequeath  
Thy fragile bones to unknown burial.  
Adieu, sweet love, adieu!”—As shot stars fall,

She fled ere I could groan for mercy. Stung  
 And poisoned was my spirit: despair sung  
 A war-song of defiance 'gainst all hell.  
 A hand was at my shoulder to compel  
 My sullen steps; another 'fore my eyes  
 Moved on with pointed finger. In this guise  
 Enforced, at the last by ocean's foam 610  
 I found me; by my fresh, my native home.  
 Its tempering coolness, to my life akin,  
 Came salutary as I waded in;  
 And, with a blind voluptuous rage, I gave  
 Battle to the swollen billow-ridge, and drave  
 Large froth before me, while there yet remain'd  
 Hale strength, nor from my bones all marrow drain'd.

"Young lover, I must weep—such hellish spite  
 With dry cheek who can tell? While thus my might  
 Proving upon this element, dismay'd, 620  
 Upon a dead thing's face my hand I laid;  
 I look'd—'twas Scylla! Cursed, cursed Circe!  
 O vulture-witch, hast never heard of mercy?  
 Could not thy harshest vengeance be content,  
 But thou must nip this tender innocent  
 Because I lov'd her?—Cold, O cold indeed  
 Were her fair limbs, and like a common weed  
 The sea-swell took her hair. Dead as she was  
 I clung about her waist, nor ceas'd to pass  
 Fleet as an arrow through unfathom'd brine, 630  
 Until there shone a fabric crystalline,  
 Ribb'd and inlaid with coral, pebble, and pearl.  
 Headlong I darted; at one eager swirl  
 Gain'd its bright portal, enter'd, and behold!  
 'Twas vast, and desolate, and icy-cold;  
 And all around—But wherefore this to thee  
 Who in few minutes more thyself shalt see?—  
 I left poor Scylla in a niche and fled.  
 My fever'd parchings up, my scathing dread

Met palsy half way: soon these limbs became 640  
Gaunt, wither'd, sapless, feeble, cramp'd, and lame.

“Now let me pass a cruel, cruel space,  
Without one hope, without one faintest trace  
Of mitigation, or redeeming bubble  
Of colour'd phantasy; for I fear 'twould trouble  
Thy brain to loss of reason: and next tell  
How a restoring chance came down to quell  
One half of the witch in me.

“On a day, 650  
Sitting upon a rock above the spray,  
I saw grow up from the horizon's brink  
A gallant vessel: soon she seem'd to sink  
Away from me again, as though her course  
Had been resum'd in spite of hindering force—  
So vanish'd: and not long, before arose  
Dark clouds, and muttering of winds morose.  
Old Eolus would stifle his mad spleen,  
But could not: therefore all the billows green  
Toss'd up the silver spume against the clouds.  
The tempest came: I saw that vessel's shrouds 660  
In perilous bustle; while upon the deck  
Stood trembling creatures. I beheld the wreck;  
The final gulphing; the poor struggling souls:  
I heard their cries amid loud thunder-rolls.  
O they had all been sav'd but crazed eld  
Annull'd my vigorous cravings: and thus quell'd  
And curb'd, think on't, O Latmian! did I sit  
Writhing with pity, and a cursing fit  
Against that hell-born Circe. The crew had gone,  
By one and one, to pale oblivion; 670  
And I was gazing on the surges prone,  
With many a scalding tear and many a groan,  
When at my feet emerg'd an old man's hand,  
Grasping this scroll, and this same slender wand.

I knelt with pain—reached out my hand—had grasp'd  
 These treasures—touch'd the knuckles—they unclasp'd—  
 I caught a finger: but the downward weight  
 O'erpowered me—it sank. Then 'gan abate  
 The storm, and through chill aguish gloom outburst  
 The comfortable sun. I was athirst 680  
 To search the book, and in the warming air  
 Parted its dripping leaves with eager care.  
 Strange matters did it treat of, and drew on  
 My soul page after page, till well-nigh won  
 Into forgetfulness; when, stupefied,  
 I read these words, and read again, and tried  
 My eyes against the heavens, and read again.  
 O what a load of misery and pain  
 Each Atlas-line bore off!—a shine of hope  
 Came gold around me, cheering me to cope 690  
 Strenuous with hellish tyranny. Attend!  
 For thou hast brought their promise to an end.

*“In the wide sea there lives a forlorn wretch,  
 Doom'd with enfeebled carcase to outstretch  
 His loath'd existence through ten centuries,  
 And then to die alone. Who can devise  
 A total opposition? No one. So  
 One million times ocean must ebb and flow,  
 And he oppressed. Yet he shall not die,  
 These things accomplish'd:—If he utterly 700  
 Scans all the depths of magic, and expounds  
 The meanings of all motions, shapes, and sounds;  
 If he explores all forms and substances  
 Straight homeward to their symbol-essences;  
 He shall not die. Moreover, and in chief,  
 He must pursue this task of joy and grief  
 Most piously;—all lovers tempest-tost,  
 And in the savage overwhelming lost,  
 He shall deposit side by side, until  
 Time's creeping shall the dreary space fulfil: 710*

*Which done, and all these labours ripened,  
A youth, by heavenly power lov'd and led,  
Shall stand before him; whom he shall direct  
How to consummate all. The youth elect  
Must do the thing, or both will be destroy'd."*—

“Then,” cried the young Endymion, overjoy’d,  
“We are twin brothers in this destiny!  
Say, I intreat thee, what achievement high  
Is, in this restless world, for me reserv’d.  
What! if from thee my wandering feet had swerv’d, 720  
Had we both perish’d?” — “Look!” the sage replied,  
“Dost thou not mark a gleaming through the tide,  
Of divers brilliances? ’tis the edifice  
I told thee of, where lovely Scylla lies;  
And where I have enshrined piously  
All lovers, whom fell storms have doom’d to die  
Throughout my bondage.” Thus discoursing, on  
They went till unobscur’d the porches shone;  
Which hurryingly they gain’d, and enter’d straight.  
Sure never since king Neptune held his state 730  
Was seen such wonder underneath the stars.  
Turn to some level plain where haughty Mars  
Has legion’d all his battle; and behold  
How every soldier, with firm foot, doth hold  
His even breast: see, many steeled squares,  
And rigid ranks of iron—whence who dares  
One step? Imagine further, line by line,  
These warrior thousands on the field supine: —  
So in that crystal place, in silent rows,  
Poor lovers lay at rest from joys and woes. — 740  
The stranger from the mountains, breathless, trac’d  
Such thousands of shut eyes in order plac’d;  
Such ranges of white feet, and patient lips  
All ruddy,—for here death no blossom nips.  
He mark’d their brows and foreheads; saw their hair  
Put sleekly on one side with nicest care;

And each one's gentle wrists, with reverence,  
Put cross-wise to its heart.

“Let us commence,  
Whisper'd the guide, stuttering with joy, even now.” 750  
He spake, and, trembling like an aspen-bough,  
Began to tear his scroll in pieces small,  
Uttering the while some mumblings funeral.  
He tore it into pieces small as snow  
That drifts unfeather'd when bleak northerns blow;  
And having done it, took his dark blue cloak  
And bound it round Endymion: then struck  
His wand against the empty air times nine.—  
“What more there is to do, young man, is thine:  
But first a little patience; first undo 760  
This tangled thread, and wind it to a clue.  
Ah, gentle! 'tis as weak as spider's skein;  
And shouldst thou break it—What, is it done so clean?  
A power overshadows thee! Oh, brave!  
The spite of hell is tumbling to its grave.  
Here is a shell; 'tis pearly blank to me,  
Nor mark'd with any sign or character—  
Canst thou read aught? O read for pity's sake!  
Olympus! we are safe! Now, Carian, break  
This wand against yon lyre on the pedestal.” 770

'Twas done: and straight with sudden swell and fall  
Sweet music breath'd her soul away, and sigh'd  
A lullaby to silence.—“Youth! now strew  
These minced leaves on me, and passing through  
Those files of dead, scatter the same around,  
And thou wilt see the issue.”—'Mid the sound  
Of flutes and viols, ravishing his heart,  
Endymion from Glaucus stood apart,  
And scatter'd in his face some fragments light.  
How lightning-swift the change! a youthful wight 780  
Smiling beneath a coral diadem,

Out-sparkling sudden like an upturn'd gem,  
Appear'd, and, stepping to a beauteous corse,  
Kneel'd down beside it, and with tenderest force  
Press'd its cold hand, and wept,—and Scylla sigh'd!  
Endymion, with quick hand, the charm applied—  
The nymph arose: he left them to their joy,  
And onward went upon his high employ,  
Showering those powerful fragments on the dead.  
And, as he pass'd, each lifted up its head, 790  
As doth a flower at Apollo's touch.  
Death felt it to his inwards: 'twas too much:  
Death fell a weeping in his charnel-house.  
The Latmian persever'd along, and thus  
All were re-animated. There arose  
A noise of harmony, pulses and throes  
Of gladness in the air—while many, who  
Had died in mutual arms devout and true,  
Sprang to each other madly; and the rest  
Felt a high certainty of being blest. 800  
They gaz'd upon Endymion. Enchantment  
Grew drunken, and would have its head and bent.  
Delicious symphonies, like airy flowers,  
Budded, and swell'd, and, full-blown, shed full showers  
Of light, soft, unseen leaves of sounds divine.  
The two deliverers tasted a pure wine  
Of happiness, from fairy-press ooz'd out.  
Speechless they eyed each other, and about  
The fair assembly wander'd to and fro,  
Distracted with the richest overflow 810  
Of joy that ever pour'd from heaven.

—“Away!”

Shouted the new born god; “Follow, and pay  
Our piety to Neptunus supreme!”—  
Then Scylla, blushing sweetly from her dream,  
They led on first, bent to her meek surprise,  
Though portal columns of a giant size,

Into the vaulted, boundless emerald.  
Joyous all follow'd, as the leader call'd,  
Down marble steps; pouring as easily 820  
As hour-glass sand,—and fast, as you might see  
Swallows obeying the south summer's call,  
Or swans upon a gentle waterfall.

Thus went that beautiful multitude, nor far,  
Ere from among some rocks of glittering spar,  
Just within ken, they saw descending thick  
Another multitude. Whereat more quick  
Moved either host. On a wide sand they met,  
And of those numbers every eye was wet;  
For each their old love found. A murmuring rose, 830  
Like what was never heard in all the throes  
Of wind and waters: 'tis past human wit  
To tell; 'tis dizziness to think of it.

This mighty consummation made, the host  
Mov'd on for many a league; and gain'd, and lost  
Huge sea-marks; vanward swelling in array,  
And from the rear diminishing away,—  
Till a faint dawn surpris'd them. Glaucus cried,  
"Behold! behold, the palace of his pride!  
God Neptune's palaces!" With noise increas'd, 840  
They shoulder'd on towards that brightening cast.  
At every onward step proud domes arose  
In prospect,—diamond gleams, and golden glows  
Of amber 'gainst their faces levelling.  
Joyous, and many as the leaves in spring,  
Still onward; still the splendour gradual swell'd.  
Rich opal domes were seen, on high upheld  
By jasper pillars, letting through their shafts  
A blush of coral. Copious wonder-draughts  
Each gazer drank; and deeper drank more near: 850  
For what poor mortals fragment up, as mere  
As marble was there lavish, to the vast

*Endymion*

Of one fair palace, that far far surpass'd,  
Even for common bulk, those olden three,  
Memphis, and Babylon, and Nineveh.

As large, as bright, as colour'd as the bow  
Of Iris, when unfading it doth shew  
Beyond a silvery shower, was the arch  
Through which this Paphian army took its march,  
Into the outer courts of Neptune's state: 860  
Whence could be seen, direct, a golden gate,  
To which the leaders sped; but not half raught  
Ere it burst open swift as fairy thought,  
And made those dazzled thousands veil their eyes  
Like callow eagles at the first sunrise.  
Soon with an eagle nativeness their gaze  
Ripe from hue-golden swoons took all the blaze,  
And then, behold! large Neptune on his throne  
Of emerald deep: yet not exalt alone;  
At his right hand stood winged Love, and on 870  
His left sat smiling Beauty's paragon.

Far as the mariner on highest mast  
Can see all round upon the calmed vast,  
So wide was Neptune's hall: and as the blue  
Doth vault the waters, so the waters drew  
Their doming curtains, high, magnificent,  
Aw'd from the throne aloof;—and when storm-rent  
Disclos'd the thunder-gloomings in Jove's air;  
But sooth'd as now, flash'd sudden everywhere,  
Noiseless, sub-marine cloudlets, glittering 880  
Death to a human eye: for there did spring  
From natural west, and east, and south, and north,  
A light as of four sunsets, blazing forth  
A gold-green zenith 'bove the Sea-God's head.  
Of lucid depth the floor, and far outspread  
As breezeless lake, on which the slim canoe  
Of feather'd Indian darts about, as through

The delicatest air: air verily,  
But for the portraiture of clouds and sky:  
This palace floor breath-air,—but for the amaze 890  
Of deep-seen wonders motionless,—and blaze  
Of the dome pomp, reflected in extremes,  
Globing a golden sphere.

They stood in dreams  
Till Triton blew his horn. The palace rang;  
The Nereids danc'd; the Syrens faintly sang;  
And the great Sea-King bow'd his dripping head.  
Then Love took wing, and from his pinions shed  
On all the multitude a nectarous dew.  
The ooze-born Goddess beckoned and drew 900

Fair Scylla and her guides to conference;  
And when they reach'd the throned eminence  
She kist the sea-nymph's cheek,—who sat her down  
A toying with the doves. Then,—”Mighty crown  
And sceptre of this kingdom!” Venus said,  
“Thy vows were on a time to Nais paid:

Behold!”—Two copious tear-drops instant fell  
From the God's large eyes; he smil'd delectable,  
And over Glaucus held his blessing hands.—  
“Endymion! Ah! still wandering in the bands 910  
Of love? Now this is cruel. Since the hour  
I met thee in earth's bosom, all my power  
Have I put forth to serve thee. What, not yet  
Escap'd from dull mortality's harsh net?

A little patience, youth! 'twill not be long,  
Or I am skillless quite: an idle tongue,  
A humid eye, and steps luxurious,  
Where these are new and strange, are ominous.  
Aye, I have seen these signs in one of heaven,  
When others were all blind; and were I given 920  
To utter secrets, haply I might say  
Some pleasant words:—but Love will have his day.  
So wait awhile expectant. Pr'ythee soon,

Even in the passing of thine honey-moon,  
Visit my Cytherea: thou wilt find  
Cupid well-natured, my Adonis kind;  
And pray persuade with thee—Ah, I have done,  
All blisses be upon thee, my sweet son!” —  
Thus the fair goddess: while Endymion  
Knelt to receive those accents halcyon. 930

Meantime a glorious revelry began  
Before the Water-Monarch. Nectar ran  
In courteous fountains to all cups outreach'd;  
And plunder'd vines, teeming exhaustless, pleach'd  
New growth about each shell and pendent lyre;  
The which, in disentangling for their fire,  
Pull'd down fresh foliage and coverture  
For dainty toying. Cupid, empire-sure,  
Flutter'd and laugh'd, and oft-times through the throng  
Made a delighted way. Then dance, and song, 940  
And garlanding grew wild; and pleasure reign'd.  
In harmless tendril they each other chain'd,  
And strove who should be smother'd deepest in  
Fresh crush of leaves.

O 'tis a very sin  
For one so weak to venture his poor verse  
In such a place as this. O do not curse,  
High Muses! let him hurry to the ending.

All suddenly were silent. A soft blending  
Of dulcet instruments came charmingly; 950  
And then a hymn.

“KING of the stormy sea!  
Brother of Jove, and co-inheritor  
Of elements! Eternally before  
Thee the waves awful bow. Fast, stubborn rock,  
At thy fear'd trident shrinking, doth unlock

Its deep foundations, hissing into foam.  
All mountain-rivers lost, in the wide home  
Of thy capacious bosom ever flow.  
Thou frownest, and old Eolus thy foe 960  
Skulks to his cavern, 'mid the gruff complaint  
Of all his rebel tempests. Dark clouds faint  
When, from thy diadem, a silver gleam  
Slants over blue dominion. Thy bright team  
Gulphs in the morning light, and scuds along  
To bring thee nearer to that golden song  
Apollo singeth, while his chariot  
Waits at the doors of heaven. Thou art not  
For scenes like this: an empire stern hast thou;  
And it hath furrow'd that large front: yet now, 970  
As newly come of heaven, dost thou sit  
To blend and interknit  
Subdued majesty with this glad time.  
O shell-borne King sublime!  
We lay our hearts before thee evermore—  
We sing, and we adore!

“Breathe softly, flutes;  
Be tender of your strings, ye soothing lutes;  
Nor be the trumpet heard! O vain, O vain;  
Not flowers budding in an April rain, 980  
Nor breath of sleeping dove, nor river's flow,—  
No, nor the Eolian twang of Love's own bow,  
Can mingle music fit for the soft ear  
Of goddess Cytherea!  
Yet deign, white Queen of Beauty, thy fair eyes  
On our souls' sacrifice.

“Bright-winged Child!  
Who has another care when thou hast smil'd?  
Unfortunates on earth, we see at last  
All death-shadows, and glooms that overcast 990  
Our spirits, fann'd away by thy light pinions.

*Endymion*

O sweetest essence! sweetest of all minions!  
God of warm pulses, and dishevell'd hair,  
And panting bosoms bare!  
Dear unseen light in darkness! eclipser  
Of light in light! delicious poisoner!  
Thy venom'd goblet will we quaff until  
We fill—we fill!  
And by thy Mother's lips—”

Was heard no more 1000  
For clamour, when the golden palace door  
Opened again, and from without, in shone  
A new magnificence. On oozy throne  
Smooth-moving came Oceanus the old,  
To take a latest glimpse at his sheep-fold,  
Before he went into his quiet cave  
To muse for ever—Then a lucid wave,  
Scoop'd from its trembling sisters of mid-sea,  
Afloat, and pillowing up the majesty  
Of Doris, and the Egean seer, her spouse— 1010  
Next, on a dolphin, clad in laurel boughs,  
Theban Amphion leaning on his lute:  
His fingers went across it—All were mute  
To gaze on Amphitrite, queen of pearls,  
And Thetis pearly too.—

The palace whirls  
Around giddy Endymion; seeing he  
Was there far strayed from mortality.  
He could not bear it—shut his eyes in vain;  
Imagination gave a dizzier pain. 1020  
“O I shall die! sweet Venus, be my stay!  
Where is my lovely mistress? Well-away!  
I die—I hear her voice—I feel my wing—”  
At Neptune's feet he sank. A sudden ring  
Of Nereids were about him, in kind strife  
To usher back his spirit into life:

But still he slept. At last they interwove  
Their cradling arms, and purpos'd to convey  
Towards a crystal bower far away.

Lo! while slow carried through the pitying crowd,  
To his inward senses these words spake aloud; 1031  
Written in star-light on the dark above:  
*Dearest Endymion! my entire love!*  
*How have I dwelt in fear of fate: 'tis done—*  
*Immortal bliss for me too hast thou won.*  
*Arise then! for the hen-dove shall not hatch*  
*Her ready eggs, before I'll kissing snatch*  
*Thee into endless heaven. Awake! awake!*

The youth at once arose: a placid lake  
Came quiet to his eyes; and forest green, 1040  
Cooler than all the wonders he had seen,  
Lull'd with its simple song his fluttering breast.  
How happy once again in grassy nest!

## BOOK IV

Muse of my native land! loftiest Muse!  
O first-born on the mountains! by the hues  
Of heaven on the spiritual air begot:  
Long didst thou sit alone in northern grot,  
While yet our England was a wolfish den;  
Before our forests heard the talk of men;  
Before the first of Druids was a child;—  
Long didst thou sit amid our regions wild  
Rapt in a deep prophetic solitude.  
There came an eastern voice of solemn mood:— 10  
Yet wast thou patient. Then sang forth the Nine,  
Apollo's garland:—yet didst thou divine  
Such home-bred glory, that they cry'd in vain,  
“Come hither, Sister of the Island!” Plain  
Spake fair Ausonia; and once more she spake  
A higher summons:—still didst thou betake  
Thee to thy native hopes. O thou hast won  
A full accomplishment! The thing is done,  
Which undone, these our latter days had risen 20  
On barren souls. Great Muse, thou know'st what prison,  
Of flesh and bone, curbs, and confines, and frets  
Our spirit's wings: despondency besets  
Our pillows; and the fresh to-morrow morn  
Seems to give forth its light in very scorn  
Of our dull, uninspired, snail-paced lives.  
Long have I said, how happy he who shrives  
To thee! But then I thought on poets gone,  
And could not pray:—nor can I now—so on  
I move to the end in lowliness of heart.—



To see such lovely eyes in swimming search  
After some warm delight, that seems to perch  
Dovelike in the dim cell lying beyond  
Their upper lids?—Hist!

“O for Hermes’ wand,  
To touch this flower into human shape!  
That woodland Hyacinthus could escape  
From his green prison, and here kneeling down 70  
Call me his queen, his second life’s fair crown!  
Ah me, how I could love!—My soul doth melt  
For the unhappy youth—Love! I have felt  
So faint a kindness, such a meek surrender  
To what my own full thoughts had made too tender,  
That but for tears my life had fled away!—  
Ye deaf and senseless minutes of the day,  
And thou, old forest, hold ye this for true,  
There is no lightning, no authentic dew  
But in the eye of love: there’s not a sound, 80  
Melodious howsoever, can confound  
The heavens and earth in one to such a death  
As doth the voice of love: there’s not a breath  
Will mingle kindly with the meadow air,  
Till it has panted round, and stolen a share  
Of passion from the heart!”—

Upon a bough  
He leant, wretched. He surely cannot now  
Thirst for another love: O impious,  
That he can even dream upon it thus!— 90  
Thought he, “Why am I not as are the dead,  
Since to a woe like this I have been led  
Through the dark earth, and through the wondrous sea?  
Goddess! I love thee not the less: from thee  
By Juno’s smile I turn not—no, no, no—  
While the great waters are at ebb and flow.—  
I have a triple soul! O fond pretence—

For both, for both my love is so immense,  
I feel my heart is cut in twain for them.”

And so he groan'd, as one by beauty slain. 100

The lady's heart beat quick, and he could see  
Her gentle bosom heave tumultuously.

He sprang from his green covert: there she lay,

Sweet as a muskrose upon new-made hay;

With all her limbs on tremble, and her eyes

Shut softly up alive. To speak he tries.

“Fair damsel, pity me! forgive that I

Thus violate thy bower's sanctity!

O pardon me, for I am full of grief—

Grief born of thee, young angel! fairest thief! 110

Who stolen hast away the wings wherewith

I was to top the heavens. Dear maid, sith

Thou art my executioner, and I feel

Loving and hatred, misery and weal,

Will in a few short hours be nothing to me,

And all my story that much passion slew me;

Do smile upon the evening of my days:

And, for my tortur'd brain begins to craze,

Be thou my nurse; and let me understand

How dying I shall kiss that lily hand.— 120

Dost weep for me? Then should I be content.

Scowl on, ye fates! until the firmament

Outblackens Erebus, and the full-cavern'd earth

Crumbles into itself. By the cloud girth

Of Jove, those tears have given me a thirst

To meet oblivion.”—As her heart would burst

The maiden sobb'd awhile, and then replied:

“Why must such desolation betide

As that thou speakest of? Are not these green nooks

Empty of all misfortune? Do the brooks 130

Utter a gorgon voice? Does yonder thrush,

Schooling its half-fledg'd little ones to brush

About the dewy forest, whisper tales?—

Speak not of grief, young stranger, or cold snails  
Will slime the rose to night. Though if thou wilt,  
Methinks 'twould be a guilt—a very guilt—  
Not to companion thee, and sigh away  
The light—the dusk—the dark—till break of day!"  
"Dear lady," said Endymion, "'tis past:  
I love thee! and my days can never last. 140  
That I may pass in patience still speak:  
Let me have music dying, and I seek  
No more delight—I bid adieu to all.  
Didst thou not after other climates call,  
And murmur about Indian streams?"—Then she,  
Sitting beneath the midmost forest tree,  
For pity sang this roundelay—

    "O Sorrow,  
    Why dost borrow  
The natural hue of health, from vermeil lips?— 150  
    To give maiden blushes  
    To the white rose bushes?  
Or is it thy dewy hand the daisy tips?

    "O Sorrow,  
    Why dost borrow  
The lustrous passion from a falcon-eye?—  
    To give the glow-worm light?  
    Or, on a moonless night,  
To tinge, on syren shores, the salt sea-spry?

    "O Sorrow, 160  
    Why dost borrow  
The mellow ditties from a mourning tongue?—  
    To give at evening pale  
    Unto the nightingale,  
That thou mayst listen the cold dews among?

“O Sorrow,  
Why dost borrow  
Heart's lightness from the merriment of May?—  
A lover would not tread  
A cowslip on the head, 170  
Though he should dance from eve till peep of day—  
Nor any drooping flower  
Held sacred for thy bower,  
Wherever he may sport himself and play.

“To Sorrow,  
I bade good-morrow,  
And thought to leave her far away behind;  
But cheerly, cheerly,  
She loves me dearly;  
She is so constant to me, and so kind: 180  
I would deceive her  
And so leave her,  
But ah! she is so constant and so kind.

“Beneath my palm trees, by the river side,  
I sat a weeping: in the whole world wide  
There was no one to ask me why I wept,—  
And so I kept  
Brimming the water-lily cups with tears  
Cold as my fears.

“Beneath my palm trees, by the river side, 190  
I sat a weeping: what enamour'd bride,  
Cheated by shadowy wooer from the clouds,  
But hides and shrouds  
Beneath dark palm trees by a river side?  
“And as I sat, over the light blue hills  
There came a noise of revellers: the rills  
Into the wide stream came of purple hue—  
’Twas Bacchus and his crew!  
The earnest trumpet spake, and silver thrills

From kissing cymbals made a merry din— 200  
    'Twas Bacchus and his kin!

Like to a moving vintage down they came,  
Crown'd with green leaves, and faces all on flame;  
All madly dancing through the pleasant valley,  
    To scare thee, Melancholy!

O then, O then, thou wast a simple name!  
And I forgot thee, as the berried holly  
By shepherds is forgotten, when, in June,  
Tall chesnuts keep away the sun and moon:—  
    I rush'd into the folly! 210

“Within his car, aloft, young Bacchus stood,  
Trifling his ivy-dart, in dancing mood,  
    With sidelong laughing;  
And little rills of crimson wine imbrued  
His plump white arms, and shoulders, enough white  
    For Venus' pearly bite:  
And near him rode Silenus on his ass,  
Pelted with flowers as he on did pass  
    Tipsily quaffing.

“Whence came ye, merry Damsels! whence came ye!  
So many, and so many, and such glee? 221  
Why have ye left your bowers desolate,  
    Your lutes, and gentler fate?—

‘We follow Bacchus! Bacchus on the wing,  
    A conquering!  
Bacchus, young Bacchus! good or ill betide,  
We dance before him thorough kingdoms wide:—  
Come hither, lady fair, and joined be  
    To our wild minstrelsy!’

“Whence came ye, jolly Satyrs! whence came ye! 230  
So many, and so many, and such glee?  
Why have ye left your forest haunts, why left  
    Your nuts in oak-tree cleft?—

'For wine, for wine we left our kernel tree;  
For wine we left our heath, and yellow brooms,  
    And cold mushrooms;  
For wine we follow Bacchus through the earth;  
Great God of breathless cups and chirping mirth!—  
Come hither, lady fair, and joined be  
To our mad minstrelsy!' 240

"Over wide streams and mountains great we went,  
And, save when Bacchus kept his ivy tent,  
Onward the tiger and the leopard pants,  
    With Asian elephants:  
Onward these myriads—with song and dance,  
With zebras striped, and sleek Arabians' prance,  
Web-footed alligators, crocodiles,  
Bearing upon their scaly backs, in files,  
Plump infant laughers mimicking the coil  
Of seamen, and stout galley-rowers' toil: 250  
With toying oars and silken sails they glide,  
    Nor care for wind and tide.

"Mounted on panthers' furs and lions' manes,  
From rear to van they scour about the plains;  
A three days' journey in a moment done:  
And always, at the rising of the sun,  
About the wilds they hunt with spear and horn,  
    On spleenful unicorn.

"I saw Osirian Egypt kneel adown  
    Before the vine-wreath crown! 260  
I saw parch'd Abyssinia rouse and sing  
    To the silver cymbals' ring!  
I saw the whelming vintage hotly pierce  
    Old Tartary the fierce!  
The kings of Inde their jewel-sceptres vail,  
And from their treasures scatter pearled hail;  
Great Brahma from his mystic heaven groans,

And all his priesthood moans;  
Before young Bacchus' eye-wink turning pale.—  
Into these regions came I following him, 270  
Sick hearted, weary—so I took a whim  
To stray away into these forests drear  
Alone, without a peer:  
And I have told thee all thou mayest hear.

“Young stranger!  
I've been a ranger  
In search of pleasure throughout every clime:  
Alas, 'tis not for me!  
Bewitch'd I sure must be,  
To lose in grieving all my maiden prime. 280

“Come then, Sorrow!  
Sweetest Sorrow!  
Like an own babe I nurse thee on my breast:  
I thought to leave thee  
And deceive thee,  
But now of all the world I love thee best.

“There is not one,  
No, no, not one  
But thee to comfort a poor lonely maid;  
Thou art her mother, 290  
And her brother,  
Her playmate, and her wooer in the shade.”

O what a sigh she gave in finishing,  
And look, quite dead to every worldly thing!  
Endymion could not speak, but gazed on her;  
And listened to the wind that now did stir  
About the crisped oaks full drearily,  
Yet with as sweet a softness as might be  
Remember'd from its velvet summer song.  
At last he said: “Poor lady, how thus long 300

Have I been able to endure that voice?  
 Fair Melody! kind Syren! I've no choice;  
 I must be thy sad servant evermore:  
 I cannot choose but kneel here and adore.  
 Alas, I must not think—by Phoebe, no!  
 Let me not think, soft Angel! shall it be so?  
 Say, beautifullest, shall I never think?  
 O thou could'st foster me beyond the brink  
 Of recollection! make my watchful care  
 Close up its bloodshot eyes, nor see despair! 310  
 Do gently murder half my soul, and I  
 Shall feel the other half so utterly!—  
 I'm giddy at that cheek so fair and smooth;  
 O let it blush so ever! let it soothe  
 My madness! let it mantle rosy-warm  
 With the tinge of love, panting in safe alarm.—  
 This cannot be thy hand, and yet it is;  
 And this is sure thine other softling—this  
 Thine own fair bosom, and I am so near!  
 Wilt fall asleep? O let me sip that tear! 320  
 And whisper one sweet word that I may know  
 This is this world—sweet dewy blossom!” — *Woe!*  
*Woe! Woe to that Endymion! Where is he?*—  
 Even these words went echoing dimly  
 Through the wide forest—a most fearful tone,  
 Like one repenting in his latest moan;  
 And while it died away a shade pass'd by,  
 As of a thunder cloud. When arrows fly  
 Through the thick branches, poor ring-doves sleek forth  
 Their timid necks and tremble; so these both 330  
 Leant to each other trembling, and sat so  
 Waiting for some destruction—when lo,  
 Foot-feather'd Mercury appear'd sublime  
 Beyond the tall tree tops; and in less time  
 Than shoots the slanted hail-storm, down he dropt  
 Towards the ground; but rested not, nor stopt  
 One moment from his home: only the sword

He with his wand light touch'd, and heavenward  
Swifter than sight was gone—even before  
The teeming earth a sudden witness bore 340  
Of his swift magic. Diving swans appear  
Above the crystal circlings white and clear;  
And catch the cheated eye in wild surprise,  
How they can dive in sight and unseen rise—  
So from the turf outsprang two steeds jet-black,  
Each with large dark blue wings upon his back.  
The youth of Caria plac'd the lovely dame  
On one, and felt himself in spleen to tame  
The other's fierceness. Through the air they flew,  
High as the eagles. Like two drops of dew 350  
Exhal'd to Phoebus' lips, away they are gone,  
Far from the earth away—unseen, alone,  
Among cool clouds and winds, but that the free,  
The buoyant life of song can floating be  
Above their heads, and follow them untir'd.—  
Muse of my native land, am I inspir'd?  
This is the giddy air, and I must spread  
Wide pinions to keep here; nor do I dread  
Or height, or depth, or width, or any chance  
Precipitous: I have beneath my glance 360  
Those towering horses and their mournful freight.  
Could I thus sail, and see, and thus await  
Fearless for power of thought, without thine aid?—  
There is a sleepy dusk, an odorous shade  
From some approaching wonder, and behold  
Those winged steeds, with snorting nostrils bold  
Snuff at its faint extreme, and seem to tire,  
Dying to embers from their native fire!

There curl'd a purple mist around them; soon,  
It seem'd as when around the pale new moon 370  
Sad Zephyr droops the clouds like weeping willow:  
'Twas Sleep slow journeying with head on pillow.  
For the first time, since he came nigh dead born

From the old womb of night, his cave forlorn  
Had he left more forlorn; for the first time,  
He felt aloof the day and morning's prime—  
Because into his depth Cimmerian  
There came a dream, shewing how a young man,  
Ere a lean bat could plump its wintery skin,  
Would at high Jove's empyreal footstool win 380  
An immortality, and how espouse  
Jove's daughter, and be reckon'd of his house.  
Now was he slumbering towards heaven's gate,  
That he might at the threshold one hour wait  
To hear the marriage melodies, and then  
Sink downward to his dusky cave again.  
His litter of smooth semilucent mist,  
Diversely ting'd with rose and amethyst,  
Puzzled those eyes that for the centre sought;  
And scarcely for one moment could be caught 390  
His sluggish form reposing motionless.  
Those two on winged steeds, with all the stress  
Of vision search'd for him, as one would look  
Athwart the shallows of a river nook  
To catch a glance at silver throated eels,—  
Or from old Skiddaw's top, when fog conceals  
His rugged forehead in a mantle pale,  
With an eye-guess towards some pleasant vale  
Descry a favourite hamlet faint and far.

These raven horses, though they foster'd are 400  
Of earth's splenetic fire, dully drop  
Their full-veined ears, nostrils blood wide, and stop;  
Upon the spiritless mist have they outspread  
Their ample feathers, are in slumber dead,—  
And on those pinions, level in mid air,  
Endymion sleepeth and the lady fair.  
Slowly they sail, slowly as icy isle  
Upon a calm sea drifting: and meanwhile  
The mournful wanderer dreams. Behold! he walks

On heaven's pavement; brotherly he talks 410  
To divine powers: from his hand full fain  
Juno's proud birds are pecking pearly grain:  
He tries the nerve of Phoebus' golden bow,  
And asketh where the golden apples grow:  
Upon his arm he braces Pallas' shield,  
And strives in vain to unsettle and wield  
A Jovian thunderbolt: arch Hebe brings  
A full-brimm'd goblet, dances lightly, sings  
And tantalizes long; at last he drinks, 420  
And lost in pleasure at her feet he sinks,  
Touching with dazzled lips her starlight hand.  
He blows a bugle,—an ethereal band  
Are visible above: the Seasons four,—  
Green-kyrtled Spring, flush Summer, golden store  
In Autumn's sickle, Winter frosty hoar,  
Join dance with shadowy Hours; while still the blast,  
In swells unmitigated, still doth last  
To sway their floating morris. "Whose is this?  
Whose bugle?" he inquires: they smile— "O Dis!  
Why is this mortal here? Dost thou not know 430  
Its mistress' lips? Not thou?—'Tis Dian's: lo!  
She rises crescented!" He looks, 'tis she,  
His very goddess: good-bye earth, and sea,  
And air, and pains, and care, and suffering:  
Good-bye to all but love! Then doth he spring  
Towards her, and awakes—and, strange, o'erhead,  
Of those same fragrant exhalations bred,  
Beheld awake his very dream: the gods  
Stood smiling; merry Hebe laughs and nods;  
And Phoebe bends towards him crescented. 440  
O state perplexing! On the pinion bed,  
Too well awake, he feels the panting side  
Of his delicious lady. He who died  
For soaring too audacious in the sun,  
Where that same treacherous wax began to run,  
Felt not more tongue-tied than Endymion.

His heart leapt up as to its rightful throne,  
 To that fair shadow'd passion puls'd its way—  
 Ah, what perplexity! Ah, well a day!  
 So fond, so beauteous was his bed-fellow, 450  
 He could not help but kiss her: then he grew  
 Awhile forgetful of all beauty save  
 Young Phoebe's, golden hair'd; and so 'gan crave  
 Forgiveness: yet he turn'd once more to look  
 At the sweet sleeper,—all his soul was shook,—  
 She press'd his hand in slumber; so once more  
 He could not help but kiss her and adore.  
 At this the shadow wept, melting away.  
 The Latmian started up: "Bright goddess, stay!  
 Search my most hidden breast! By truth's own tongue, 460  
 I have no dædale heart: why is it wrung  
 To desperation? Is there nought for me,  
 Upon the bourne of bliss, but misery?"

These words awoke the stranger of dark tresses:  
 Her dawning love-look rapt Endymion blesses  
 With 'haviour soft. Sleep yawned from underneath.  
 "Thou swan of Ganges, let us no more breathe  
 This murky phantasm! thou contented seem'st  
 Pillow'd in lovely idleness, nor dream'st  
 What horrors may discomfort thee and me. 470  
 Ah, shouldst thou die from my heart-treachery!—  
 Yet did she merely weep—her gentle soul  
 Hath no revenge in it: as it is whole  
 In tenderness, would I were whole in love!  
 Can I prize thee, fair maid, till price above,  
 Even when I feel as true as innocence?  
 I do, I do.—What is this soul then? Whence  
 Came it? It does not seem my own, and I  
 Have no self-passion or identity.  
 Some fearful end must be: where, where is it? 480  
 By Nemesis, I see my spirit flit  
 Alone about the dark—Forgive me, sweet:

*Endymion*

Shall we away?" He rous'd the steeds: they beat  
Their wings chivalrous into the clear air,  
Leaving old Sleep within his vapoury lair.

The good-night blush of eve was waning slow,  
And Vesper, risen star, began to throe  
In the dusk heavens silvery, when they  
Thus sprang direct towards the Galaxy. 490  
Nor did speed hinder converse soft and strange—  
Eternal oaths and vows they interchange,  
In such wise, in such temper, so aloof  
Up in the winds, beneath a starry roof,  
So witless of their doom, that verily  
'Tis well nigh past man's search their hearts to see;  
Whether they wept, or laugh'd, or griev'd, or toy'd—  
Most like with joy gone mad, with sorrow cloy'd.

Fell facing their swift flight, from ebon streak,  
The moon put forth a little diamond peak,  
No bigger than an unobserved star, 500  
Or tiny point of fairy scymetar;  
Bright signal that she only stoop'd to tie  
Her silver sandals, ere deliciously  
She bow'd into the heavens her timid head.  
Slowly she rose, as though she would have fled,  
While to his lady meek the Carian turn'd,  
To mark if her dark eyes had yet discern'd  
This beauty in its birth—Despair! despair!  
He saw her body fading gaunt and spare  
In the cold moonshine. Straight he seiz'd her wrist; 510  
It melted from his grasp: her hand he kiss'd,  
And, horror! kiss'd his own—he was alone.  
Her steed a little higher soar'd, and then  
Dropt hawkwise to the earth.

There lies a den,  
Beyond the seeming confines of the space

Made for the soul to wander in and trace  
Its own existence, of remotest glooms.  
Dark regions are around it, where the tombs  
Of buried griefs the spirit sees, but scarce 520  
One hour doth linger weeping, for the pierce  
Of new-born woe it feels more inly smart:  
And in these regions many a venom'd dart  
At random flies; they are the proper home  
Of every ill: the man is yet to come  
Who hath not journeyed in this native hell.  
But few have ever felt how calm and well  
Sleep may be had in that deep den of all.  
There anguish does not sting; nor pleasure pall:  
Woe-hurricanes beat ever at the gate, 530  
Yet all is still within and desolate.  
Beset with plainful gusts, within ye hear  
No sound so loud as when on curtain'd bier  
The death-watch tick is stifled. Enter none  
Who strive therefore: on the sudden it is won.  
Just when the sufferer begins to burn,  
Then it is free to him; and from an urn,  
Still fed by melting ice, he takes a draught—  
Young Semele such richness never quaft  
In her maternal longing. Happy gloom! 540  
Dark Paradise! where pale becomes the bloom  
Of health by due; where silence dreariest  
Is most articulate; where hopes infest;  
Where those eyes are the brightest far that keep  
Their lids shut longest in a dreamless sleep.  
O happy spirit-home! O wondrous soul!  
Pregnant with such a den to save the whole  
In thine own depth. Hail, gentle Carian!  
For, never since thy griefs and woes began,  
Hast thou felt so content: a grievous feud 550  
Hath let thee to this Cave of Quietude.  
Aye, his lull'd soul was there, although upborne  
With dangerous speed: and so he did not mourn

Because he knew not whither he was going.  
So happy was he, not the aerial blowing  
Of trumpets at clear parley from the east  
Could rouse from that fine relish, that high feast.  
They stung the feather'd horse: with fierce alarm  
He flapp'd towards the sound. Alas, no charm  
Could lift Endymion's head, or he had view'd 560  
A skyey mask, a pinion'd multitude,—  
And silvery was its passing: voices sweet  
Warbling the while as if to lull and greet  
The wanderer in his path. Thus warbled they,  
While past the vision went in bright array.

“Who, who from Dian's feast would be away?  
For all the golden bowers of the day  
Are empty left? Who, who away would be  
From Cynthia's wedding and festivity?  
Not Hesperus: lo! upon his silver wings 570  
He leans away for highest heaven and sings,  
Snapping his lucid fingers merrily!—  
Ah, Zephyrus! art here, and Flora too!  
Ye tender bibbers of the rain and dew,  
Young playmates of the rose and daffodil,  
Be careful, ere ye enter in, to fill

    Your baskets high  
With fennel green, and balm, and golden pines,  
Savory, latter-mint, and columbines,  
Cool parsley, basil sweet, and sunny thyme; 580  
Yea, every flower and leaf of every clime,  
All gather'd in the dewy morning: hie  
    Away! fly, fly!—

Crystalline brother of the belt of heaven,  
Aquarius! to whom king Jove has given  
Two liquid pulse streams 'stead of feather'd wings,  
Two fan-like fountains,—thine illuminings  
    For Dian play:  
Dissolve the frozen purity of air;

Let thy white shoulders silvery and bare 590  
 Shew cold through watery pinions; make more bright  
 The Star-Queen's crescent on her marriage night:

Haste, haste away!—

Castor has tamed the planet Lion, see!  
 And of the Bear has Pollux mastery:  
 A third is in the race! who is the third,  
 Speeding away swift as the eagle bird?

The ramping Centaur!

The Lion's mane's on end: the Bear how fierce!  
 The Centaur's arrow ready seems to pierce 600  
 Some enemy: far forth his bow is bent  
 Into the blue of heaven. He'll be shent,

Pale unrelentor,

When he shall hear the wedding lutes a playing.—  
 Andromeda! sweet woman! why delaying  
 So timidly among the stars: come hither!  
 Join this bright throng, and nimbly follow whither

They all are going.

Danae's Son, before Jove newly bow'd,  
 Has wept for thee, calling to Jove aloud. 610  
 Thee, gentle lady, did he disenthral:  
 Ye shall for ever live and love, for all

Thy tears are flowing.—

By Daphne's fright, behold Apollo!—”

More

Endymion heard not: down his steed him bore,  
 Prone to the green head of a misty hill.

His first touch of the earth went nigh to kill.  
 “Alas!” said he, “were I but always borne 620  
 Through dangerous winds, had but my footsteps worn  
 A path in hell, for ever would I bless  
 Horrors which nourish an uneasiness  
 For my own sullen conquering: to him  
 Who lives beyond earth's boundary, grief is dim,

*Endymion*

Sorrow is but a shadow: now I see  
The grass; I feel the solid ground—Ah, me!  
It is thy voice—divinest! Where?—who? who  
Left thee so quiet on this bed of dew?  
Behold upon this happy earth we are;  
Let us ay love each other; let us fare 630  
On forest-fruits, and never, never go  
Among the abodes of mortals here below,  
Or be by phantoms duped. O destiny!  
Into a labyrinth now my soul would fly,  
But with thy beauty will I deaden it.  
Where didst thou melt too? By thee will I sit  
For ever: let our fate stop here—a kid  
I on this spot will offer: Pan will bid  
Us live in peace, in love and peace among  
His forest wildernesses. I have clung 640  
To nothing, lov'd a nothing, nothing seen  
Or felt but a great dream! O I have been  
Presumptuous against love, against the sky,  
Against all elements, against the tie  
Of mortals each to each, against the blooms  
Of flowers, rush of rivers, and the tombs  
Of heroes gone! Against his proper glory  
Has my own soul conspired: so my story  
Will I to children utter, and repent.  
There never liv'd a mortal man, who bent 650  
His appetite beyond his natural sphere,  
But starv'd and died. My sweetest Indian, here,  
Here will I kneel, for thou redeemed hast  
My life from too thin breathing: gone and past  
Are cloudy phantasms. Caverns lone, farewell!  
And air of visions, and the monstrous swell  
Of visionary seas! No, never more  
Shall airy voices cheat me to the shore  
Of tangled wonder, breathless and aghast.  
Adieu, my daintiest Dream! although so vast 660  
My love is still for thee. The hour may come

When we shall meet in pure elysium.  
On earth I may not love thee; and therefore  
Doves will I offer up, and sweetest store  
All through the teeming year: so thou wilt shine  
On me, and on this damsel fair of mine,  
And bless our simple lives. My Indian bliss!  
My river-lily bud! one human kiss!  
One sigh of real breath—one gentle squeeze,  
Warm as a dove's nest among summer trees, 670  
And warm with dew at ooze from living blood!  
Whither didst melt? Ah, what of that!—all good  
We'll talk about—no more of dreaming.—Now,  
Where shall our dwelling be? Under the brow  
Of some steep mossy hill, where ivy dun  
Would hide us up, although spring leaves were none;  
And where dark yew trees, as we rustle through,  
Will drop their scarlet berry cups of dew?  
O thou wouldst joy to live in such a place;  
Dusk for our loves, yet light enough to grace 680  
Those gentle limbs on mossy bed reclin'd:  
For by one step the blue sky shouldst thou find,  
And by another, in deep dell below,  
See, through the trees, a little river go  
All in its mid-day gold and glimmering.  
Honey from out the gnarled hive I'll bring,  
And apples, wan with sweetness, gather thee,—  
Cresses that grow where no man may them see,  
And sorrel untorn by the dew-claw'd stag:  
Pipes will I fashion of the syrinx flag, 690  
That thou mayst always know whither I roam,  
When it shall please thee in our quiet home  
To listen and think of love. Still let me speak;  
Still let me dive into the joy I seek,—  
For yet the past doth prison me. The rill,  
Thou haply mayst delight in, will I fill  
With fairy fishes from the mountain tarn,  
And thou shall feed them from the squirrel's barn.

Its bottom will I strew with amber shells,  
And pebbles blue from deep enchanted wells. 700  
Its sides I'll plant with dew-sweet eglantine,  
And honeysuckles full of clear bee-wine.  
I will entice this crystal rill to trace  
Love's silver name upon the meadow's face.  
I'll kneel to Vesta, for a flame of fire;  
And to god Phoebus, for a golden lyre;  
To Empress Dian, for a hunting spear;  
To Vesper, for a taper silver-clear,  
That I may see thy beauty through the night;  
To Flora, and a nightingale shall light 710  
Tame on thy finger; to the River-gods,  
And they shall bring thee taper fishing-rods  
Of gold, and lines of Naiads' long bright tress.  
Heaven shield thee for thine utter loveliness!  
Thy mossy footstool shall the altar be  
'Fore which I'll bend, bending, dear love, to thee:  
Those lips shall be my Delphos, and shall speak  
Laws to my footsteps, colour to my cheek,  
Trembling or stedfastness to this same voice,  
And of three sweetest pleasurings the choice: 720  
And that affectionate light, those diamond things,  
Those eyes, those passions, those supreme pearl springs,  
Shall be my grief, or twinkle me to pleasure.  
Say, is not bliss within our perfect seisure?  
O that I could not doubt?"

The mountaineer

Thus strove by fancies vain and crude to clear  
His briar'd path to some tranquillity.  
It gave bright gladness to his lady's eye,  
And yet the tears she wept were tears of sorrow; 730  
Answering thus, just as the golden morrow  
Beam'd upward from the vallies of the east:  
"O that the flutter of this heart had ceas'd,  
Or the sweet name of love had pass'd away.

Young feather'd tyrant! by a swift decay  
Wilt thou devote this body to the earth:  
And I do think that at my very birth  
I lisp'd thy blooming titles inwardly;  
For at the first, first dawn and thought of thee,  
With uplift hands I blest the stars of heaven. 740  
Art thou not cruel? Ever have I striven  
To think thee kind, but ah, it will not do!  
When yet a child, I heard that kisses drew  
Favour from thee, and so I gave and gave  
To the void air, bidding them find out love:  
But when I came to feel how far above  
All fancy, pride, and fickle maidenhood,  
All earthly pleasure, all imagin'd good,  
Was the warm tremble of a devout kiss,—  
Even then, that moment, at the thought of this, 750  
Fainting I fell into a bed of flowers,  
And languish'd there three days. Ye milder powers,  
Am I not cruelly wrong'd? Believe, believe  
Me, dear Endymion, were I to weave  
With my own fancies garlands of sweet life,  
Thou shouldst be one of all. Ah, bitter strife!  
I may not be thy love: I am forbidden—  
Indeed I am—thwarted, affrighted, chidden,  
By things I trembled at, and gorgon wrath.  
Twice hast thou ask'd whither I went: henceforth 760  
Ask me no more! I may not utter it,  
Nor may I be thy love. We might commit  
Ourselves at once to vengeance; we might die;  
We might embrace and die: voluptuous thought!  
Enlarge not to my hunger, or I'm caught  
In trammels of perverse deliciousness.  
No, no, that shall not be: thee will I bless,  
And bid a long adieu."

The Carian

No word return'd: both lovelorn, silent, wan, 770

*Endymion*

Into the vallies green together went.  
Far wandering, they were perforce content  
To sit beneath a fair lone beechen tree;  
Nor at each other gaz'd, but heavily  
Por'd on its hazle cirque of shedded leaves.

Endymion! unhappy! it nigh grieves  
Me to behold thee thus in last extreme:  
Ensky'd ere this, but truly that I deem  
Truth the best music in a first-born song.  
Thy lute-voic'd brother will I sing ere long, 780  
And thou shall aid—hast thou not aided me?  
Yes, moonlight Emperor! felicity  
Has been thy meed for many thousand years;  
Yet often have I, on the brink of tears,  
Mourn'd as if yet thou wert a forester;—  
Forgetting the old tale.

He did not stir  
His eyes from the dead leaves, or one small pulse  
Of joy he might have felt. The spirit culls  
Unfaded amaranth, when wild it strays 790  
Through the old garden-ground of boyish days.  
A little onward ran the very stream  
By which he took his first soft poppy dream;  
And on the very bark 'gainst which he leant  
A crescent he had carv'd, and round it spent  
His skill in little stars. The teeming tree  
Had swollen and green'd the pious character,  
But not ta'en out. Why, there was not a slope  
Up which he had not fear'd the antelope;  
And not a tree, beneath whose rooty shade 800  
He had not with his tamed leopards play'd;  
Nor could an arrow light, or javelin,  
Fly in the air where his had never been—  
And yet he knew it not.

O treachery!  
Why does his lady smile, pleasing her eye  
With all his sorrowing? He sees her not.  
But who so stares on him? His sister sure!  
Peona of the woods!—Can she endure—  
Impossible—how dearly they embrace! 810  
His lady smiles; delight is in her face;  
It is no treachery.

“Dear brother mine!  
Endymion, weep not so! Why shouldst thou pine  
When all great Latmos so exalt will be?  
Thank the great gods, and look not bitterly;  
And speak not one pale word, and sigh no more.  
Sure I will not believe thou hast such store  
Of grief, to last thee to my kiss again.  
Thou surely canst not bear a mind in pain, 820  
Come hand in hand with one so beautiful.  
Be happy both of you! for I will pull  
The flowers of autumn for your coronals.  
Pan’s holy priest for young Endymion calls;  
And when he is restor’d, thou, fairest dame,  
Shalt be our queen. Now, is it not a shame  
To see ye thus,—not very, very sad?  
Perhaps ye are too happy to be glad:  
O feel as if it were a common day;  
Free-voic’d as one who never was away. 830  
No tongue shall ask, whence come ye? but ye shall  
Be gods of your own rest imperial.  
Not even I, for one whole month, will pry  
Into the hours that have pass’d us by,  
Since in my arbour I did sing to thee.  
O Hermes! on this very night will be  
A hymning up to Cynthia, queen of light;  
For the soothsayers old saw yesternight  
Good visions in the air,—whence will befall,  
As say these sages, health perpetual 840

To shepherds and their flocks; and furthermore,  
In Dian's face they read the gentle lore:  
Therefore for her these vesper-carols are.  
Our friends will all be there from nigh and far.  
Many upon thy death have ditties made;  
And many, even now, their foreheads shade  
With cypress, on a day of sacrifice.

New singing for our maids shalt thou devise,  
And pluck the sorrow from our huntsmen's brows.

Tell me, my lady-queen, how to espouse 850

This wayward brother to his rightful joys!  
His eyes are on thee bent, as thou didst poise  
His fate most goddess-like. Help me, I pray,  
To lure—Endymion, dear brother, say  
What ails thee?" He could bear no more, and so  
Bent his soul fiercely like a spiritual bow,  
And twang'd it inwardly, and calmly said:  
"I would have thee my only friend, sweet maid!

My only visitor! not ignorant though, 860

That those deceptions which for pleasure go  
'Mong men, are pleasures real as real may be:  
But there are higher ones I may not see,  
If impiously an earthly realm I take.  
Since I saw thee, I have been wide awake  
Night after night, and day by day, until  
Of the empyrean I have drunk my fill.

Let it content thee, Sister, seeing me  
More happy than betides mortality.  
A hermit young, I'll live in mossy cave, 870

Where thou alone shalt come to me, and lave  
Thy spirit in the wonders I shall tell.  
Through me the shepherd realm shall prosper well;  
For to thy tongue will I all health confide.  
And, for my sake, let this young maid abide  
With thee as a dear sister. Thou alone,  
Peona, mayst return to me. I own  
This may sound strangely: but when, dearest girl,

Thou seest it for my happiness, no pearl  
Will trespass down those cheeks. Companion fair!  
Wilt be content to dwell with her, to share 880  
This sister's love with me?" Like one resign'd  
And bent by circumstance, and thereby blind  
In self-commitment, thus that meek unknown:  
"Aye, but a buzzing by my ears has flown,  
Of jubilee to Dian:—truth I heard!  
Well then, I see there is no little bird,  
Tender soever, but is Jove's own care.  
Long have I sought for rest, and, unaware,  
Behold I find it! so exalted too!  
So after my own heart! I knew, I knew 890  
There was a place untenanted in it:  
In that same void white Chastity shall sit,  
And monitor me nightly to lone slumber.  
With sanest lips I vow me to the number  
Of Dian's sisterhood; and, kind lady,  
With thy good help, this very night shall see  
My future days to her fane consecrate."

As feels a dreamer what doth most create  
His own particular fright, so these three felt:  
Or like one who, in after ages, knelt 900  
To Lucifer or Baal, when he'd pine  
After a little sleep: or when in mine  
Far under-ground, a sleeper meets his friends  
Who know him not. Each diligently bends  
Towards common thoughts and things for very fear;  
Striving their ghastly malady to cheer,  
By thinking it a thing of yes and no,  
That housewives talk of. But the spirit-blow  
Was struck, and all were dreamers. At the last  
Endymion said: "Are not our fates all cast? 910  
Why stand we here? Adieu, ye tender pair!  
Adieu!" Whereat those maidens, with wild stare,  
Walk'd dizzily away. Pained and hot

His eyes went after them, until they got  
Near to a cypress grove, whose deadly maw,  
In one swift moment, would what then he saw  
Engulph for ever. "Stay!" he cried, "ah, stay!  
Turn, damsels! hist! one word I have to say.  
Sweet Indian, I would see thee once again.  
It is a thing I dote on: so I'd fain, 920  
Peona, ye should hand in hand repair  
Into those holy groves, that silent are  
Behind great Dian's temple. I'll be yon,  
At vesper's earliest twinkle—they are gone—  
But once, once, once again—" At this he press'd  
His hands against his face, and then did rest  
His head upon a mossy hillock green,  
And so remain'd as he a corpse had been  
All the long day; save when he scanty lifted  
His eyes abroad, to see how shadows shifted 930  
With the slow move of time,—sluggish and weary  
Until the poplar tops, in journey dreary,  
Had reach'd the river's brim. Then up he rose,  
And, slowly as that very river flows,  
Walk'd towards the temple grove with this lament:  
"Why such a golden eve? The breeze is sent  
Careful and soft, that not a leaf may fall  
Before the serene father of them all  
Bows down his summer head below the west.  
Now am I of breath, speech, and speed possest, 940  
But at the setting I must bid adieu  
To her for the last time. Night will strew  
On the damp grass myriads of lingering leaves,  
And with them shall I die; nor much it grieves  
To die, when summer dies on the cold sward.  
Why, I have been a butterfly, a lord  
Of flowers, garlands, love-knots, silly posies,  
Groves, meadows, melodies, and arbour roses;  
My kingdom's at its death, and just it is  
That I should die with it: so in all this 950

We miscal grief, bale, sorrow, heartbreak, woe,  
What is there to plain of? By Titan's foe  
I am but rightly serv'd." So saying, he  
Tripp'd lightly on, in sort of deathful glee;  
Laughing at the clear stream and setting sun,  
As though they jests had been: nor had he done  
His laugh at nature's holy countenance,  
Until that grove appear'd, as if perchance,  
And then his tongue with sober seemlihed  
Gave utterance as he entered: "Ha!" I said, 960  
"King of the butterflies; but by this gloom,  
And by old Rhadamanthus' tongue of doom,  
This dusk religion, pomp of solitude,  
And the Promethean clay by thief endued,  
By old Saturnus' forelock, by his head  
Shook with eternal palsy, I did wed  
Myself to things of light from infancy;  
And thus to be cast out, thus lorn to die,  
Is sure enough to make a mortal man  
Grow impious." So he inwardly began 970  
On things for which no wording can be found;  
Deeper and deeper sinking, until drown'd  
Beyond the reach of music: for the choir  
Of Cynthia he heard not, though rough briar  
Nor muffling thicket interpos'd to dull  
The vesper hymn, far swollen, soft and full,  
Through the dark pillars of those sylvan aisles.  
He saw not the two maidens, nor their smiles,  
Wan as primroses gather'd at midnight  
By chilly finger'd spring. "Unhappy wight! 980  
Endymion!" said Peona, "we are here!  
What wouldst thou ere we all are laid on bier?"  
Then he embrac'd her, and his lady's hand  
Press'd, saying: "Sister, I would have command,  
If it were heaven's will, on our sad fate."  
At which that dark-eyed stranger stood elate  
And said, in a new voice, but sweet as love,

*Endymion*

To Endymion's amaze: "By Cupid's dove,  
And so thou shalt! and by the lily truth  
Of my own breast thou shalt, beloved youth!" 990  
And as she spake, into her face there came  
Light, as reflected from a silver flame:  
Her long black hair swell'd ampler, in display  
Full golden; in her eyes a brighter day  
Dawn'd blue and full of love. Aye, he beheld  
Phoebe, his passion! joyous she upheld  
Her lucid bow, continuing thus: "Drear, drear  
Has our delaying been; but foolish fear  
Withheld me first; and then decrees of fate;  
And then 'twas fit that from this mortal state 1000  
Thou shouldst, my love, by some unlook'd for change  
Be spiritualiz'd. Peona, we shall range  
These forests, and to thee they safe shall be  
As was thy cradle; hither shalt thou flee  
To meet us many a time." Next Cynthia bright  
Peona kiss'd, and bless'd with fair good night:  
Her brother kiss'd her too, and knelt adown  
Before his goddess, in a blissful swoon.  
She gave her fair hands to him, and behold,  
Before three swiftest kisses he had told, 1010  
They vanish'd far away!—Peona went  
Home through the gloomy wood in wonderment.

**THE END**

# POEMS 1817

by

JOHN KEATS

“What more felicity can fall to creature,  
Than to enjoy delight with liberty.”

*Fate of the Butterfly.*—SPENSER.

## DEDICATION

TO LEIGH HUNT, ESQ.

Glory and loveliness have passed away;  
For if we wander out in early morn,  
No wreathed incense do we see upborne  
Into the east, to meet the smiling day:  
No crowd of nymphs soft voic'd and young, and gay,  
In woven baskets bringing ears of corn,  
Roses, and pinks, and violets, to adorn  
The shrine of Flora in her early May.  
But there are left delights as high as these,  
And I shall ever bless my destiny,  
That in a time, when under pleasant trees  
Pan is no longer sought, I feel a free  
A leafy luxury, seeing I could please  
With these poor offerings, a man like thee.

[The Short Pieces in the middle of the Book, as well as some of the Sonnets, were written at an earlier period than the rest of the Poems.]

## POEMS

“Places of nestling green for Poets made.”

STORY OF RIMINI.

I stood tip-toe upon a little hill,  
The air was cooling, and so very still.  
That the sweet buds which with a modest pride  
Pull droopingly, in slanting curve aside,  
Their scanty leaved, and finely tapering stems,  
Had not yet lost those starry diadems  
Caught from the early sobbing of the morn.  
The clouds were pure and white as flocks new shorn,  
And fresh from the clear brook; sweetly they slept  
On the blue fields of heaven, and then there crept  
A little noiseless noise among the leaves,  
Born of the very sigh that silence heaves:  
For not the faintest motion could be seen  
Of all the shades that slanted o'er the green.  
There was wide wand'ring for the greediest eye,  
To peer about upon variety;  
Far round the horizon's crystal air to skim,  
And trace the dwindled edgings of its brim;  
To picture out the quaint, and curious bending  
Of a fresh woodland alley, never ending;  
Or by the bowery clefts, and leafy shelves,  
Guess were the jaunty streams refresh themselves.  
I gazed awhile, and felt as light, and free

As though the fanning wings of Mercury  
Had played upon my heels: I was light-hearted,  
And many pleasures to my vision started;  
So I straightway began to pluck a posey  
Of luxuries bright, milky, soft and rosy.

A bush of May flowers with the bees about them;  
Ah, sure no tasteful nook would be without them;  
And let a lush laburnum oversweep them,  
And let long grass grow round the roots to keep them  
Moist, cool and green; and shade the violets,  
That they may bind the moss in leafy nets.

A filbert hedge with wild briar overtwined,  
And clumps of woodbine taking the soft wind  
Upon their summer thrones; there too should be  
The frequent chequer of a youngling tree,  
That with a score of light green brethren shoots  
From the quaint mossiness of aged roots:  
Round which is heard a spring-head of clear waters  
Babbling so wildly of its lovely daughters  
The spreading blue bells: it may haply mourn  
That such fair clusters should be rudely torn  
From their fresh beds, and scattered thoughtlessly  
By infant hands, left on the path to die.

Open afresh your round of starry folds,  
Ye ardent marigolds!  
Dry up the moisture from your golden lids,  
For great Apollo bids  
That in these days your praises should be sung  
On many harps, which he has lately strung;  
And when again your dewiness he kisses,  
Tell him, I have you in my world of blisses:  
So haply when I rove in some far vale,  
His mighty voice may come upon the gale.

Here are sweet peas, on tip-toe for a flight:  
With wings of gentle flush o'er delicate white,  
And taper fulgent catching at all things,  
To bind them all about with tiny rings.

Linger awhile upon some bending planks  
That lean against a streamlet's rushy banks,  
And watch intently Nature's gentle doings:  
They will be found softer than ring-dove's cooings.  
How silent comes the water round that bend;  
Not the minutest whisper does it send  
To the o'erhanging willows: blades of grass  
Slowly across the chequer'd shadows pass.  
Why, you might read two sonnets, ere they reach  
To where the hurrying freshneses aye preach  
A natural sermon o'er their pebbly beds;  
Where swarms of minnows show their little heads,  
Staying their wavy bodies 'gainst the streams,  
To taste the luxury of sunny beams  
Temper'd with coolness. How they ever wrestle  
With their own sweet delight, and ever nestle  
Their silver bellies on the pebbly sand.  
If you but scantily hold out the hand,  
That very instant not one will remain;  
But turn your eye, and they are there again.  
The ripples seem right glad to reach those cresses,  
And cool themselves among the emerald tresses;  
The while they cool themselves, they freshness give,  
And moisture, that the bowery green may live:  
So keeping up an interchange of favours,  
Like good men in the truth of their behaviours  
Sometimes goldfinches one by one will drop  
From low hung branches; little space they stop;  
But sip, and twitter, and their feathers sleek;  
Then off at once, as in a wanton freak:  
Or perhaps, to show their black, and golden wings,  
Pausing upon their yellow flutterings.

Were I in such a place, I sure should pray  
That nought less sweet, might call my thoughts away,  
Than the soft rustle of a maiden's gown  
Fanning away the dandelion's down;  
Than the light music of her nimble toes  
Patting against the sorrel as she goes.  
How she would start, and blush, thus to be caught  
Playing in all her innocence of thought.  
O let me lead her gently o'er the brook,  
Watch her half-smiling lips, and downward look;  
O let me for one moment touch her wrist;  
Let me one moment to her breathing list;  
And as she leaves me may she often turn  
Her fair eyes looking through her locks auburne.  
What next? A tuft of evening primroses,  
O'er which the mind may hover till it dozes;  
O'er which it well might take a pleasant sleep,  
But that 'tis ever startled by the leap  
Of buds into ripe flowers; or by the flitting  
Of diverse moths, that aye their rest are quitting;  
Or by the moon lifting her silver rim  
Above a cloud, and with a gradual swim  
Coming into the blue with all her light.  
O Maker of sweet poets, dear delight  
Of this fair world, and all its gentle livers;  
Spangler of clouds, halo of crystal rivers,  
Mingler with leaves, and dew and tumbling streams,  
Closer of lovely eyes to lovely dreams,  
Lover of loneliness, and wandering,  
Of upcast eye, and tender pondering!  
Thee must I praise above all other glories  
That smile us on to tell delightful stories.  
For what has made the sage or poet write  
But the fair paradise of Nature's light?  
In the calm grandeur of a sober line,  
We see the waving of the mountain pine;  
And when a tale is beautifully staid,

We feel the safety of a hawthorn glade:  
When it is moving on luxurious wings,  
The soul is lost in pleasant smotherings:  
Fair dewy roses brush against our faces,  
And flowering laurels spring from diamond vases;  
O'er head we see the jasmine and sweet briar,  
And bloomy grapes laughing from green attire;  
While at our feet, the voice of crystal bubbles  
Charms us at once away from all our troubles:  
So that we feel uplifted from the world,  
Walking upon the white clouds wreath'd and curl'd.  
So felt he, who first told, how Psyche went  
On the smooth wind to realms of wonderment;  
What Psyche felt, and Love, when their full lips  
First touch'd; what amorous, and fondling nips  
They gave each other's cheeks; with all their sighs,  
And how they kist each other's tremulous eyes:  
The silver lamp,—the ravishment,—the wonder—  
The darkness,—loneliness,—the fearful thunder;  
Their woes gone by, and both to heaven upflown,  
To bow for gratitude before Jove's throne.  
So did he feel, who pull'd the boughs aside,  
That we might look into a forest wide,  
To catch a glimpse of Fawns, and Dryades  
Coming with softest rustle through the trees;  
And garlands woven of flowers wild, and sweet,  
Upheld on ivory wrists, or sporting feet:  
Telling us how fair, trembling Syrinx fled  
Arcadian Pan, with such a fearful dread.  
Poor nymph,—poor Pan,—how he did weep to find,  
Nought but a lovely sighing of the wind  
Along the reedy stream; a half heard strain,  
Full of sweet desolation—balmy pain.

What first inspired a bard of old to sing  
Narcissus pining o'er the untainted spring?  
In some delicious ramble, he had found

A little space, with boughs all woven round;  
And in the midst of all, a clearer pool  
Than e'er reflected in its pleasant cool,  
The blue sky here, and there, serenely peeping  
Through tendril wreaths fantastically creeping.  
And on the bank a lonely flower he spied,  
A meek and forlorn flower, with naught of pride,  
Drooping its beauty o'er the watery clearness,  
To woo its own sad image into nearness:  
Deaf to light Zephyrus it would not move;  
But still would seem to droop, to pine, to love.  
So while the Poet stood in this sweet spot,  
Some fainter gleamings o'er his fancy shot;  
Nor was it long ere he had told the tale  
Of young Narcissus, and sad Echo's bale.

Where had he been, from whose warm head out-flew  
That sweetest of all songs, that ever new,  
That aye refreshing, pure deliciousness,  
Coming ever to bless  
The wanderer by moonlight? to him bringing  
Shapes from the invisible world, unearthly singing  
From out the middle air, from flowery nests,  
And from the pillowy silkiness that rests  
Full in the speculation of the stars.  
Ah! surely he had burst our mortal bars;  
Into some wond'rous region he had gone,  
To search for thee, divine Endymion!

He was a Poet, sure a lover too,  
Who stood on Latmus' top, what time there blew  
Soft breezes from the myrtle vale below;  
And brought in faintness solemn, sweet, and slow  
A hymn from Dian's temple; while upswelling,  
The incense went to her own starry dwelling.  
But though her face was clear as infant's eyes,  
Though she stood smiling o'er the sacrifice,

The Poet wept at her so piteous fate,  
Wept that such beauty should be desolate:  
So in fine wrath some golden sounds he won,  
And gave meek Cynthia her Endymion.

Queen of the wide air; thou most lovely queen  
Of all the brightness that mine eyes have seen!  
As thou exceedest all things in thy shine,  
So every tale, does this sweet tale of thine.  
O for three words of honey, that I might  
Tell but one wonder of thy bridal night!

Where distant ships do seem to show their keels,  
Phoebus awhile delayed his mighty wheels,  
And turned to smile upon thy bashful eyes,  
Ere he his unseen pomp would solemnize.  
The evening weather was so bright, and clear,  
That men of health were of unusual cheer;  
Stepping like Homer at the trumpet's call,  
Or young Apollo on the pedestal:  
And lovely women were as fair and warm,  
As Venus looking sideways in alarm.  
The breezes were ethereal, and pure,  
And crept through half closed lattices to cure  
The languid sick; it cool'd their fever'd sleep,  
And soothed them into slumbers full and deep.  
Soon they awoke clear eyed: nor burnt with thirsting,  
Nor with hot fingers, nor with temples bursting:  
And springing up, they met the wond'ring sight  
Of their dear friends, nigh foolish with delight;  
Who feel their arms, and breasts, and kiss and stare,  
And on their placid foreheads part the hair.  
Young men, and maidens at each other gaz'd  
With hands held back, and motionless, amaz'd  
To see the brightness in each others' eyes;  
And so they stood, fill'd with a sweet surprise,  
Until their tongues were loos'd in poesy.

Therefore no lover did of anguish die:  
But the soft numbers, in that moment spoken,  
Made silken ties, that never may be broken.  
Cynthia! I cannot tell the greater blisses,  
That follow'd thine, and thy dear shepherd's kisses:  
Was there a Poet born?—but now no more,  
My wand'ring spirit must no further soar.—

## **SPECIMEN OF AN INDUCTION TO A POEM**

Lo! I must tell a tale of chivalry;  
For large white plumes are dancing in mine eye.  
Not like the formal crest of latter days:  
But bending in a thousand graceful ways;  
So graceful, that it seems no mortal hand,  
Or e'en the touch of Archimago's wand,  
Could charm them into such an attitude.  
We must think rather, that in playful mood,  
Some mountain breeze had turned its chief delight,  
To show this wonder of its gentle might.  
Lo! I must tell a tale of chivalry;  
For while I muse, the lance points slantingly  
Athwart the morning air: some lady sweet,  
Who cannot feel for cold her tender feet,  
From the worn top of some old battlement  
Hails it with tears, her stout defender sent:  
And from her own pure self no joy dissembling,  
Wraps round her ample robe with happy trembling.  
Sometimes, when the good Knight his rest would take,  
It is reflected, clearly, in a lake,  
With the young ashen boughs, 'gainst which it rests,  
And th' half seen mossiness of linnets' nests.  
Ah! shall I ever tell its cruelty,  
When the fire flashes from a warrior's eye,  
And his tremendous hand is grasping it,  
And his dark brow for very wrath is knit?  
Or when his spirit, with more calm intent,  
Leaps to the honors of a tournament,  
And makes the gazers round about the ring

Stare at the grandeur of the balancing?  
No, no! this is far off:—then how shall I  
Revive the dying tones of minstrelsy,  
Which linger yet about lone gothic arches,  
In dark green ivy, and among wild larches?  
How sing the splendour of the revelries,  
When buts of wine are drunk off to the lees?  
And that bright lance, against the fretted wall,  
Beneath the shade of stately banneral,  
Is slung with shining cuirass, sword, and shield?  
Where ye may see a spur in bloody field.  
Light-footed damsels move with gentle paces  
Round the wide hall, and show their happy faces;  
Or stand in courtly talk by fives and sevens:  
Like those fair stars that twinkle in the heavens.  
Yet must I tell a tale of chivalry:  
Or wherefore comes that knight so proudly by?  
Wherefore more proudly does the gentle knight,  
Rein in the swelling of his ample might?

Spenser! thy brows are arched, open, kind,  
And come like a clear sun-rise to my mind;  
And always does my heart with pleasure dance,  
When I think on thy noble countenance:  
Where never yet was ought more earthly seen  
Than the pure freshness of thy laurels green.  
Therefore, great bard, I not so fearfully  
Call on thy gentle spirit to hover nigh  
My daring steps: or if thy tender care,  
Thus startled unaware,  
Be jealous that the foot of other wight  
Should madly follow that bright path of light  
Trac'd by thy lov'd Libertas; he will speak,  
And tell thee that my prayer is very meek;  
That I will follow with due reverence,  
And start with awe at mine own strange pretence.  
Him thou wilt hear; so I will rest in hope

To see wide plains, fair trees and lawny slope:  
The morn, the eve, the light, the shade, the flowers:  
Clear streams, smooth lakes, and overlooking towers.

## CALIDORE

A fragment.

Young Calidore is paddling o'er the lake;  
His healthful spirit eager and awake  
To feel the beauty of a silent eve,  
Which seem'd full loath this happy world to leave;  
The light dwelt o'er the scene so lingeringly.  
He bares his forehead to the cool blue sky,  
And smiles at the far clearness all around,  
Until his heart is well nigh over wound,  
And turns for calmness to the pleasant green  
Of easy slopes, and shadowy trees that lean  
So elegantly o'er the waters' brim  
And show their blossoms trim.  
Scarce can his clear and nimble eye-sight follow  
The freaks, and dartings of the black-wing'd swallow,  
Delighting much, to see it half at rest,  
Dip so refreshingly its wings, and breast  
'Gainst the smooth surface, and to mark anon,  
The widening circles into nothing gone.

And now the sharp keel of his little boat  
Comes up with ripple, and with easy float,  
And glides into a bed of water lillies:  
Broad leav'd are they and their white canopies  
Are upward turn'd to catch the heavens' dew.  
Near to a little island's point they grew;  
Whence Calidore might have the goodliest view  
Of this sweet spot of earth. The bowery shore

Went off in gentle windings to the hoar  
And light blue mountains: but no breathing man  
With a warm heart, and eye prepared to scan  
Nature's clear beauty, could pass lightly by  
Objects that look'd out so invitingly  
On either side. These, gentle Calidore  
Greeted, as he had known them long before.

The sidelong view of swelling leafiness,  
Which the glad setting sun, in gold doth dress;  
Whence ever, and anon the jay outsprings,  
And scales upon the beauty of its wings.

The lonely turret, shatter'd, and outworn,  
Stands venerably proud; too proud to mourn  
Its long lost grandeur: fir trees grow around,  
Aye dropping their hard fruit upon the ground.

The little chapel with the cross above  
Upholding wreaths of ivy; the white dove,  
That on the windows spreads his feathers light,  
And seems from purple clouds to wing its flight.

Green tufted islands casting their soft shades  
Across the lake; sequester'd leafy glades,  
That through the dimness of their twilight show  
Large dock leaves, spiral foxgloves, or the glow  
Of the wild cat's eyes, or the silvery stems  
Of delicate birch trees, or long grass which hems  
A little brook. The youth had long been viewing  
These pleasant things, and heaven was bedewing  
The mountain flowers, when his glad senses caught  
A trumpet's silver voice. Ah! it was fraught  
With many joys for him: the warder's ken  
Had found white coursers prancing in the glen:  
Friends very dear to him he soon will see;  
So pushes off his boat most eagerly,

And soon upon the lake he skims along,  
Deaf to the nightingale's first under-song;  
Nor minds he the white swans that dream so sweetly:  
His spirit flies before him so completely.

And now he turns a jutting point of land,  
Whence may be seen the castle gloomy, and grand:  
Nor will a bee buzz round two swelling peaches,  
Before the point of his light shallop reaches  
Those marble steps that through the water dip:  
Now over them he goes with hasty trip,  
And scarcely stays to ope the folding doors:  
Anon he leaps along the oaken floors  
Of halls and corridors.

Delicious sounds! those little bright-eyed things  
That float about the air on azure wings,  
Had been less heartfelt by him than the clang  
Of clattering hoofs; into the court he sprang,  
Just as two noble steeds, and palfreys twain,  
Were slanting out their necks with loosened rein;  
While from beneath the threat'ning portcullis  
They brought their happy burthens. What a kiss,  
What gentle squeeze he gave each lady's hand!  
How tremblingly their delicate ancles spann'd!  
Into how sweet a trance his soul was gone,  
While whisperings of affection  
Made him delay to let their tender feet  
Come to the earth; with an incline so sweet  
From their low palfreys o'er his neck they bent:  
And whether there were tears of languishment,  
Or that the evening dew had pearl'd their tresses,  
He feels a moisture on his cheek, and blesses  
With lips that tremble, and with glistening eye  
All the soft luxury  
That nestled in his arms. A dimpled hand,  
Fair as some wonder out of fairy land,

Hung from his shoulder like the drooping flowers  
Of whitest Cassia, fresh from summer showers:  
And this he fondled with his happy cheek  
As if for joy he would no further seek;  
When the kind voice of good Sir Clerimond  
Came to his ear, like something from beyond  
His present being: so he gently drew  
His warm arms, thrilling now with pulses new,  
From their sweet thrall, and forward gently bending,  
Thank'd heaven that his joy was never ending;  
While 'gainst his forehead he devoutly press'd  
A hand heaven made to succour the distress'd;  
A hand that from the world's bleak promontory  
Had lifted Calidore for deeds of glory.

Amid the pages, and the torches' glare,  
There stood a knight, patting the flowing hair  
Of his proud horse's mane: he was withal  
A man of elegance, and stature tall:  
So that the waving of his plumes would be  
High as the berries of a wild ash tree,  
Or as the winged cap of Mercury.  
His armour was so dexterously wrought  
In shape, that sure no living man had thought  
It hard, and heavy steel: but that indeed  
It was some glorious form, some splendid weed,  
In which a spirit new come from the skies  
Might live, and show itself to human eyes.  
'Tis the far-fam'd, the brave Sir Gondibert,  
Said the good man to Calidore alert;  
While the young warrior with a step of grace  
Came up,—a courtly smile upon his face,  
And mailed hand held out, ready to greet  
The large-eyed wonder, and ambitious heat  
Of the aspiring boy; who as he led  
Those smiling ladies, often turned his head  
To admire the visor arched so gracefully

Over a knightly brow; while they went by  
The lamps that from the high-roof'd hall were pendent,  
And gave the steel a shining quite transcendent.

Soon in a pleasant chamber they are seated;  
The sweet-lipp'd ladies have already greeted  
All the green leaves that round the window clamber,  
To show their purple stars, and bells of amber.  
Sir Gondibert has doff'd his shining steel,  
Gladdening in the free, and airy feel  
Of a light mantle; and while Clerimond  
Is looking round about him with a fond,  
And placid eye, young Calidore is burning  
To hear of knightly deeds, and gallant spurning  
Of all unworthiness; and how the strong of arm  
Kept off dismay, and terror, and alarm  
From lovely woman: while brimful of this,  
He gave each damsel's hand so warm a kiss,  
And had such manly ardour in his eye,  
That each at other look'd half staringly;  
And then their features started into smiles  
Sweet as blue heavens o'er enchanted isles.

Softly the breezes from the forest came,  
Softly they blew aside the taper's flame;  
Clear was the song from Philomel's far bower;  
Grateful the incense from the lime-tree flower;  
Mysterious, wild, the far heard trumpet's tone;  
Lovely the moon in ether, all alone:  
Sweet too the converse of these happy mortals,  
As that of busy spirits when the portals  
Are closing in the west; or that soft humming  
We hear around when Hesperus is coming.  
Sweet be their sleep. \* \* \* \* \*

## TO SOME LADIES

What though while the wonders of nature exploring,  
I cannot your light, mazy footsteps attend;  
Nor listen to accents, that almost adoring,  
Bless Cynthia's face, the enthusiast's friend:

Yet over the steep, whence the mountain stream rushes,  
With you, kindest friends, in idea I rove;  
Mark the clear tumbling crystal, its passionate gushes,  
Its spray that the wild flower kindly bedews.

Why linger you so, the wild labyrinth strolling?  
Why breathless, unable your bliss to declare?  
Ah! you list to the nightingale's tender condoling,  
Responsive to sylphs, in the moon beamy air.

'Tis morn, and the flowers with dew are yet drooping,  
I see you are treading the verge of the sea:  
And now! ah, I see it—you just now are stooping  
To pick up the keep-sake intended for me.

If a cherub, on pinions of silver descending,  
Had brought me a gem from the fret-work of heaven;  
And smiles, with his star-cheering voice sweetly blending,  
The blessings of Tighe had melodiously given;

It had not created a warmer emotion  
Than the present, fair nymphs, I was blest with from you,  
Than the shell, from the bright golden sands of the ocean  
Which the emerald waves at your feet gladly threw.

For, indeed, 'tis a sweet and peculiar pleasure,  
    (And blissful is he who such happiness finds,)  
To possess but a span of the hour of leisure,  
    In elegant, pure, and aerial minds.

**ON RECEIVING A CURIOUS SHELL,  
AND A COPY OF VERSES,  
FROM THE SAME LADIES.**

Hast thou from the caves of Golconda, a gem  
Pure as the ice-drop that froze on the mountain?  
Bright as the humming-bird's green diadem,  
When it flutters in sun-beams that shine through a fountain?

Hast thou a goblet for dark sparkling wine?  
That goblet right heavy, and massy, and gold?  
And splendidly mark'd with the story divine  
Of Armida the fair, and Rinaldo the bold?

Hast thou a steed with a mane richly flowing?  
Hast thou a sword that thine enemy's smart is?  
Hast thou a trumpet rich melodies blowing?  
And wear'st thou the shield of the fam'd Britomartis?

What is it that hangs from thy shoulder, so brave,  
Embroidered with many a spring peering flower?  
Is it a scarf that thy fair lady gave?  
And hastest thou now to that fair lady's bower?

Ah! courteous Sir Knight, with large joy thou art crown'd;  
Full many the glories that brighten thy youth!  
I will tell thee my blisses, which richly abound  
In magical powers to bless, and to sooth.

On this scroll thou seest written in characters fair  
A sun-beamy tale of a wreath, and a chain;

And, warrior, it nurtures the property rare  
Of charming my mind from the trammels of pain.

This canopy mark: 'tis the work of a fay;  
Beneath its rich shade did King Oberon languish,  
When lovely Titania was far, far away,  
And cruelly left him to sorrow, and anguish.

There, oft would he bring from his soft sighing lute  
Wild strains to which, spell-bound, the nightingales  
listened;  
The wondering spirits of heaven were mute,  
And tears 'mong the dewdrops of morning oft glistened.

In this little dome, all those melodies strange,  
Soft, plaintive, and melting, for ever will sigh;  
Nor e'er will the notes from their tenderness change;  
Nor e'er will the music of Oberon die.

So, when I am in a voluptuous vein,  
I pillow my head on the sweets of the rose,  
And list to the tale of the wreath, and the chain,  
Till its echoes depart; then I sink to repose.

Adieu, valiant Eric! with joy thou art crown'd;  
Full many the glories that brighten thy youth,  
I too have my blisses, which richly abound  
In magical powers, to bless and to sooth.

**TO \* \* \* \***

Hadst thou liv'd in days of old,  
O what wonders had been told  
Of thy lively countenance,  
And thy humid eyes that dance  
In the midst of their own brightness;  
In the very fane of lightness.  
Over which thine eyebrows, leaning,  
Picture out each lovely meaning:  
In a dainty bend they lie,  
Like two streaks across the sky,  
Or the feathers from a crow,  
Fallen on a bed of snow.  
Of thy dark hair that extends  
Into many graceful bends:  
As the leaves of Hellebore  
Turn to whence they sprung before.  
And behind each ample curl  
Peeps the richness of a pearl.  
Downward too flows many a tress  
With a glossy waviness;  
Full, and round like globes that rise  
From the censer to the skies  
Through sunny air. Add too, the sweetness  
Of thy honied voice; the neatness  
Of thine ankle lightly turn'd:  
With those beauties, scarce discern'd,  
Kept with such sweet privacy,  
That they seldom meet the eye  
Of the little loves that fly

Round about with eager pry.  
Saving when, with freshening lave,  
Thou dipp'st them in the taintless wave;  
Like twin water lillies, born  
In the coolness of the morn.  
O, if thou hadst breathed then,  
Now the Muses had been ten.  
Couldst thou wish for lineage higher  
Than twin sister of Thalia?  
At least for ever, evermore,  
Will I call the Graces four.

Hadst thou liv'd when chivalry  
Lifted up her lance on high,  
Tell me what thou wouldst have been?  
Ah! I see the silver sheen  
Of thy broidered, floating vest  
Cov'ring half thine ivory breast;  
Which, O heavens! I should see,  
But that cruel destiny  
Has placed a golden cuirass there;  
Keeping secret what is fair.  
Like sunbeams in a cloudlet nested  
Thy locks in knightly casque are rested:  
O'er which bend four milky plumes  
Like the gentle lilly's blooms  
Springing from a costly vase.  
See with what a stately pace  
Comes thine alabaster steed;  
Servant of heroic deed!  
O'er his loins, his trappings glow  
Like the northern lights on snow.  
Mount his back! thy sword unsheath!  
Sign of the enchanter's death;  
Bane of every wicked spell;  
Silencer of dragon's yell.  
Alas! thou this wilt never do:

Thou art an enchantress too,  
And wilt surely never spill  
Blood of those whose eyes can kill.

## TO HOPE

When by my solitary hearth I sit,  
And hateful thoughts enwrap my soul in gloom;  
When no fair dreams before my "mind's eye" flit,  
And the bare heath of life presents no bloom;  
Sweet Hope, ethereal balm upon me shed,  
And wave thy silver pinions o'er my head.

Whene'er I wander, at the fall of night,  
Where woven boughs shut out the moon's bright ray,  
Should sad Despondency my musings fright,  
And frown, to drive fair Cheerfulness away,  
Peep with the moon-beams through the leafy roof,  
And keep that fiend Despondence far aloof.

Should Disappointment, parent of Despair,  
Strive for her son to seize my careless heart;  
When, like a cloud, he sits upon the air,  
Preparing on his spell-bound prey to dart:  
Chace him away, sweet Hope, with visage bright,  
And fright him as the morning frightens night!

Whene'er the fate of those I hold most dear  
Tells to my fearful breast a tale of sorrow,  
O bright-eyed Hope, my morbid fancy cheer;  
Let me awhile thy sweetest comforts borrow:  
Thy heaven-born radiance around me shed,  
And wave thy silver pinions o'er my head!

Should e'er unhappy love my bosom pain,  
From cruel parents, or relentless fair;  
O let me think it is not quite in vain  
To sigh out sonnets to the midnight air!  
Sweet Hope, ethereal balm upon me shed.  
And wave thy silver pinions o'er my head!

In the long vista of the years to roll,  
Let me not see our country's honour fade:  
O let me see our land retain her soul,  
Her pride, her freedom; and not freedom's shade.  
From thy bright eyes unusual brightness shed—  
Beneath thy pinions canopy my head!

Let me not see the patriot's high bequest,  
Great Liberty! how great in plain attire!  
With the base purple of a court oppress'd,  
Bowing her head, and ready to expire:  
But let me see thee stoop from heaven on wings  
That fill the skies with silver glitterings!

And as, in sparkling majesty, a star  
Gilds the bright summit of some gloomy cloud;  
Brightening the half veil'd face of heaven afar:  
So, when dark thoughts my boding spirit shroud,  
Sweet Hope, celestial influence round me shed,  
Waving thy silver pinions o'er my head.

*February, 1815.*

## IMITATION OF SPENSER

Now Morning from her orient chamber came,  
And her first footsteps touch'd a verdant hill;  
Crowning its lawny crest with amber flame,  
Silv'ring the untainted gushes of its rill;  
Which, pure from mossy beds, did down distill,  
And after parting beds of simple flowers,  
By many streams a little lake did fill,  
Which round its marge reflected woven bowers,  
And, in its middle space, a sky that never lowers.

There the king-fisher saw his plumage bright  
Vieing with fish of brilliant dye below;  
Whose silken fins, and golden scales' light  
Cast upward, through the waves, a ruby glow:  
There saw the swan his neck of arched snow,  
And oar'd himself along with majesty;  
Sparkled his jetty eyes; his feet did show  
Beneath the waves like Afric's ebony,  
And on his back a fay reclined voluptuously.

Ah! could I tell the wonders of an isle  
That in that fairest lake had placed been,  
I could e'en Dido of her grief beguile;  
Or rob from aged Lear his bitter teen:  
For sure so fair a place was never seen,  
Of all that ever charm'd romantic eye:  
It seem'd an emerald in the silver sheen  
Of the bright waters; or as when on high,  
Through clouds of fleecy white, laughs the coerulean sky.

And all around it dipp'd luxuriously  
Slopings of verdure through the glossy tide,  
Which, as it were in gentle amity,  
Rippled delighted up the flowery side;  
As if to glean the ruddy tears, it tried,  
Which fell profusely from the rose-tree stem!  
Haply it was the workings of its pride,  
In strife to throw upon the shore a gem  
Outvieing all the buds in Flora's diadem.

Woman! when I behold thee flippant, vain,  
    Inconstant, childish, proud, and full of fancies;  
    Without that modest softening that enhances  
The downcast eye, repentant of the pain  
That its mild light creates to heal again:  
    E'en then, elate, my spirit leaps, and prances,  
    E'en then my soul with exultation dances  
For that to love, so long, I've dormant lain:  
But when I see thee meek, and kind, and tender,  
    Heavens! how desperately do I adore  
Thy winning graces;—to be thy defender  
    I hotly burn—to be a Calidore—  
A very Red Cross Knight—a stout Leander—  
    Might I be loved by thee like these of yore.

Light feet, dark violet eyes, and parted hair;  
    Soft dimpled hands, white neck, and creamy breast,  
    Are things on which the dazzled senses rest  
Till the fond, fixed eyes, forget they stare.  
From such fine pictures, heavens! I cannot dare  
    To turn my admiration, though unpossess'd  
    They be of what is worthy,—though not drest  
In lovely modesty, and virtues rare.  
Yet these I leave as thoughtless as a lark;  
    These lures I straight forget,—e'en ere I dine,

Or thrice my palate moisten: but when I mark  
Such charms with mild intelligences shine,  
My ear is open like a greedy shark,  
To catch the tunings of a voice divine.

Ah! who can e'er forget so fair a being?  
Who can forget her half retiring sweets?  
God! she is like a milk-white lamb that bleats  
For man's protection. Surely the All-seeing,  
Who joys to see us with his gifts agreeing,  
Will never give him pinions, who intreats  
Such innocence to ruin,—who vilely cheats  
A dove-like bosom. In truth there is no freeing  
One's thoughts from such a beauty; when I hear  
A lay that once I saw her hand awake,  
Her form seems floating palpable, and near;  
Had I e'er seen her from an arbour take  
A dewy flower, oft would that hand appear,  
And o'er my eyes the trembling moisture shake.

## EPISTLES

“Among the rest a shepherd (though but young  
Yet hartned to his pipe) with all the skill  
His few yeeres could, began to fit his quill.”

Britannia’s Pastorals.—BROWNE.

### TO GEORGE FELTON MATHEW

Sweet are the pleasures that to verse belong,  
And doubly sweet a brotherhood in song;  
Nor can remembrance, Mathew! bring to view  
A fate more pleasing, a delight more true  
Than that in which the brother Poets joy’d,  
Who with combined powers, their wit employ’d  
To raise a trophy to the drama’s muses.  
The thought of this great partnership diffuses  
Over the genius loving heart, a feeling  
Of all that’s high, and great, and good, and healing.

Too partial friend! fain would I follow thee  
Past each horizon of fine poesy;  
Fain would I echo back each pleasant note  
As o’er Sicilian seas, clear anthems float  
‘Mong the light skimming gondolas far parted,  
Just when the sun his farewell beam has darted:

But 'tis impossible; far different cares  
Beckon me sternly from soft "Lydian airs,"  
And hold my faculties so long in thrall,  
That I am oft in doubt whether at all  
I shall again see Phoebus in the morning:  
Or flush'd Aurora in the roseate dawning!  
Or a white Naiad in a rippling stream;  
Or a rapt seraph in a moonlight beam;  
Or again witness what with thee I've seen,  
The dew by fairy feet swept from the green,  
After a night of some quaint jubilee  
Which every elf and fay had come to see:  
When bright processions took their airy march  
Beneath the curved moon's triumphal arch.

But might I now each passing moment give  
To the coy muse, with me she would not live  
In this dark city, nor would condescend  
'Mid contradictions her delights to lend.  
Should e'er the fine-eyed maid to me be kind,  
Ah! surely it must be whene'er I find  
Some flowery spot, sequester'd, wild, romantic,  
That often must have seen a poet frantic;  
Where oaks, that erst the Druid knew, are growing,  
And flowers, the glory of one day, are blowing;  
Where the dark-leav'd laburnum's drooping clusters  
Reflect athwart the stream their yellow lustres,  
And intertwined the cassia's arms unite,  
With its own drooping buds, but very white.  
Where on one side are covert branches hung,  
'Mong which the nightingales have always sung  
In leafy quiet; where to pry, aloof,  
Atween the pillars of the sylvan roof,  
Would be to find where violet beds were nestling,  
And where the bee with cowslip bells was wrestling.  
There must be too a ruin dark, and gloomy,  
To say "joy not too much in all that's bloomy."

Yet this is vain—O Mathew lend thy aid  
To find a place where I may greet the maid—  
Where we may soft humanity put on,  
And sit, and rhyme and think on Chatterton;  
And that warm-hearted Shakspeare sent to meet him  
Four laurell'd spirits, heaven-ward to intreat him.  
With reverence would we speak of all the sages  
Who have left streaks of light athwart their ages:  
And thou shouldst moralize on Milton's blindness,  
And mourn the fearful dearth of human kindness  
To those who strove with the bright golden wing  
Of genius, to flap away each sting  
Thrown by the pitiless world. We next could tell  
Of those who in the cause of freedom fell:  
Of our own Alfred, of Helvetian Tell;  
Of him whose name to ev'ry heart's a solace,  
High-minded and unbending William Wallace.  
While to the rugged north our musing turns  
We well might drop a tear for him, and Burns.

Felton! without incitements such as these,  
How vain for me the niggard Muse to tease:  
For thee, she will thy every dwelling grace,  
And make "a sun-shine in a shady place:"  
For thou wast once a flowret blooming wild,  
Close to the source, bright, pure, and undefil'd,  
Whence gush the streams of song: in happy hour  
Came chaste Diana from her shady bower,  
Just as the sun was from the east uprising;  
And, as for him some gift she was devising,  
Beheld thee, pluck'd thee, cast thee in the stream  
To meet her glorious brother's greeting beam.  
I marvel much that thou hast never told  
How, from a flower, into a fish of gold  
Apollo chang'd thee; how thou next didst seem  
A black-eyed swan upon the widening stream;

And when thou first didst in that mirror trace  
The placid features of a human face:  
That thou hast never told thy travels strange.  
And all the wonders of the mazy range  
O'er pebbly crystal, and o'er golden sands;  
Kissing thy daily food from Naiad's pearly hands.

*November, 1815.*

## TO MY BROTHER GEORGE

Full many a dreary hour have I past,  
My brain bewilder'd, and my mind o'ercast  
With heaviness; in seasons when I've thought  
No sphere's strains by me could e'er be caught  
From the blue dome, though I to dimness gaze  
On the far depth where sheeted lightning plays;  
Or, on the wavy grass outstretch'd supinely,  
Pry 'mong the stars, to strive to think divinely:  
That I should never hear Apollo's song,  
Though feathery clouds were floating all along  
The purple west, and, two bright streaks between,  
The golden lyre itself were dimly seen:  
That the still murmur of the honey bee  
Would never teach a rural song to me:  
That the bright glance from beauty's eyelids slanting  
Would never make a lay of mine enchanting,  
Or warm my breast with ardour to unfold  
Some tale of love and arms in time of old.

But there are times, when those that love the bay,  
Fly from all sorrowing far, far away;  
A sudden glow comes on them, nought they see  
In water, earth, or air, but poesy.  
It has been said, dear George, and true I hold it,  
(For knightly Spenser to Libertas told it,)  
That when a Poet is in such a trance,  
In air he sees white coursers paw, and prance,  
Bestriden of gay knights, in gay apparel,  
Who at each other tilt in playful quarrel,  
And what we, ignorantly, sheet-lightning call,

Is the swift opening of their wide portal,  
When the bright warder blows his trumpet clear,  
Whose tones reach nought on earth but Poet's ear.  
When these enchanted portals open wide,  
And through the light the horsemen swiftly glide,  
The Poet's eye can reach those golden halls,  
And view the glory of their festivals:  
Their ladies fair, that in the distance seem  
Fit for the silv'ring of a seraph's dream;  
Their rich brimm'd goblets, that incessant run  
Like the bright spots that move about the sun;  
And, when upheld, the wine from each bright jar  
Pours with the lustre of a falling star.  
Yet further off, are dimly seen their bowers,  
Of which, no mortal eye can reach the flowers;  
And 'tis right just, for well Apollo knows  
'Twould make the Poet quarrel with the rose.  
All that's reveal'd from that far seat of blisses,  
Is, the clear fountains' interchanging kisses.  
As gracefully descending, light and thin,  
Like silver streaks across a dolphin's fin,  
When he upswimmeth from the coral caves.  
And sports with half his tail above the waves.

These wonders strange he sees, and many more,  
Whose head is pregnant with poetic lore.  
Should he upon an evening ramble fare  
With forehead to the soothing breezes bare,  
Would he naught see but the dark, silent blue  
With all its diamonds trembling through and through:  
Or the coy moon, when in the waviness  
Of whitest clouds she does her beauty dress,  
And staidly paces higher up, and higher,  
Like a sweet nun in holy-day attire?  
Ah, yes! much more would start into his sight—  
The revelries, and mysteries of night:  
And should I ever see them, I will tell you

Such tales as needs must with amazement spell you.

These are the living pleasures of the bard:  
But richer far posterity's award.  
What does he murmur with his latest breath,  
While his proud eye looks through the film of death?  
"What though I leave this dull, and earthly mould,  
Yet shall my spirit lofty converse hold  
With after times.—The patriot shall feel  
My stern alarum, and unsheath his steel;  
Or, in the senate thunder out my numbers  
To startle princes from their easy slumbers.  
The sage will mingle with each moral theme  
My happy thoughts sententious; he will teem  
With lofty periods when my verses fire him,  
And then I'll stoop from heaven to inspire him.  
Lays have I left of such a dear delight  
That maids will sing them on their bridal night.  
Gay villagers, upon a morn of May  
When they have tired their gentle limbs, with play,  
And form'd a snowy circle on the grass,  
And plac'd in midst of all that lovely lass  
Who chosen is their queen,—with her fine head  
Crowned with flowers purple, white, and red:  
For there the lily, and the musk-rose, sighing,  
Are emblems true of hapless lovers dying:  
Between her breasts, that never yet felt trouble,  
A bunch of violets full blown, and double,  
Serenely sleep:—she from a casket takes  
A little book,—and then a joy awakes  
About each youthful heart,—with stifled cries,  
And rubbing of white hands, and sparkling eyes:  
For she's to read a tale of hopes, and fears;  
One that I foster'd in my youthful years:  
The pearls, that on each glist'ning circlet sleep,  
Gush ever and anon with silent creep,  
Lured by the innocent dimples. To sweet rest

Shall the dear babe, upon its mother's breast,  
Be lull'd with songs of mine. Fair world, adieu!  
Thy dales, and hills, are fading from my view:  
Swiftly I mount, upon wide spreading pinions,  
Far from the narrow bounds of thy dominions.  
Full joy I feel, while thus I cleave the air,  
That my soft verse will charm thy daughters fair,  
And warm thy sons!" Ah, my dear friend and brother,  
Could I, at once, my mad ambition smother,  
For tasting joys like these, sure I should be  
Happier, and dearer to society.  
At times, 'tis true, I've felt relief from pain  
When some bright thought has darted through my brain:  
Through all that day I've felt a greater pleasure  
Than if I'd brought to light a hidden treasure.  
As to my sonnets, though none else should heed them,  
I feel delighted, still, that you should read them.  
Of late, too, I have had much calm enjoyment,  
Stretch'd on the grass at my best lov'd employment  
Of scribbling lines for you. These things I thought  
While, in my face, the freshest breeze I caught.  
E'en now I'm pillow'd on a bed of flowers  
That crowns a lofty clift, which proudly towers  
Above the ocean-waves. The stalks, and blades,  
Chequer my tablet with their, quivering shades.  
On one side is a field of drooping oats,  
Through which the poppies show their scarlet coats  
So pert and useless, that they bring to mind  
The scarlet coats that pester human-kind.  
And on the other side, outspread, is seen  
Ocean's blue mantle streak'd with purple, and green.  
Now 'tis I see a canvass'd ship, and now  
Mark the bright silver curling round her prow.  
I see the lark down-dropping to his nest.  
And the broad winged sea-gull never at rest;  
For when no more he spreads his feathers free,  
His breast is dancing on the restless sea.

Now I direct my eyes into the west,  
Which at this moment is in sunbeams drest:  
Why westward turn? 'Twas but to say adieu!  
'Twas but to kiss my hand, dear George, to you!

*August, 1816.*

## TO CHARLES COWDEN CLARKE

Oft have you seen a swan superbly frowning,  
And with proud breast his own white shadow crowning;  
He slants his neck beneath the waters bright  
So silently, it seems a beam of light  
Come from the galaxy: anon he sports,—  
With outspread wings the Naiad Zephyr courts,  
Or ruffles all the surface of the lake  
In striving from its crystal face to take  
Some diamond water drops, and them to treasure  
In milky nest, and sip them off at leisure.  
But not a moment can he there insure them,  
Nor to such downy rest can he allure them;  
For down they rush as though they would be free,  
And drop like hours into eternity.  
Just like that bird am I in loss of time,  
Whene'er I venture on the stream of rhyme;  
With shatter'd boat, oar snapt, and canvass rent,  
I slowly sail, scarce knowing my intent;  
Still scooping up the water with my fingers,  
In which a trembling diamond never lingers.

By this, friend Charles, you may full plainly see  
Why I have never penn'd a line to thee:  
Because my thoughts were never free, and clear,  
And little fit to please a classic ear;  
Because my wine was of too poor a savour  
For one whose palate gladdens in the flavour  
Of sparkling Helicon:—small good it were  
To take him to a desert rude, and bare.

Who had on Baiae's shore reclin'd at ease,  
While Tasso's page was floating in a breeze  
That gave soft music from Armida's bowers,  
Mingled with fragrance from her rarest flowers:  
Small good to one who had by Mulla's stream  
Fondled the maidens with the breasts of cream;  
Who had beheld Belpheobe in a brook,  
And lovely Una in a leafy nook,  
And Archimago leaning o'er his book:  
Who had of all that's sweet tasted, and seen,  
From silv'ry ripple, up to beauty's queen;  
From the sequester'd haunts of gay Titania,  
To the blue dwelling of divine Urania:  
One, who, of late, had ta'en sweet forest walks  
With him who elegantly chats, and talks—  
The wrong'd Libert as,—who has told you stories  
Of laurel chaplets, and Apollo's glories;  
Of troops chivalrous prancing; through a city,  
And tearful ladies made for love, and pity:  
With many else which I have never known.  
Thus have I thought; and days on days have flown  
Slowly, or rapidly—unwilling still  
For you to try my dull, unlearned quill.  
Nor should I now, but that I've known you long;  
That you first taught me all the sweets of song:  
The grand, the sweet, the terse, the free, the fine;  
What swell'd with pathos, and what right divine:  
Spenserian vowels that elope with ease,  
And float along like birds o'er summer seas;  
Miltonian storms, and more, Miltonian tenderness;  
Michael in arms, and more, meek Eve's fair slenderness.  
Who read for me the sonnet swelling loudly  
Up to its climax and then dying proudly?  
Who found for me the grandeur of the ode,  
Growing, like Atlas, stronger from its load?  
Who let me taste that more than cordial dram,  
The sharp, the rapier-pointed epigram?

Shew'd me that epic was of all the king,  
Round, vast, and spanning all like Saturn's ring?  
You too upheld the veil from Clio's beauty,  
And pointed out the patriot's stern duty;  
The might of Alfred, and the shaft of Tell;  
The hand of Brutus, that so grandly fell  
Upon a tyrant's head. Ah! had I never seen,  
Or known your kindness, what might I have been?  
What my enjoyments in my youthful years,  
Bereft of all that now my life endears?  
And can I e'er these benefits forget?  
And can I e'er repay the friendly debt?  
No, doubly no;—yet should these rhymings please,  
I shall roll on the grass with two-fold ease:  
For I have long time been my fancy feeding  
With hopes that you would one day think the reading  
Of my rough verses not an hour misspent;  
Should it e'er be so, what a rich content!  
Some weeks have pass'd since last I saw the spires  
In lucent Thames reflected:—warm desires  
To see the sun o'er peep the eastern dimness,  
And morning shadows streaking into slimness  
Across the lawny fields, and pebbly water;  
To mark the time as they grow broad, and shorter;  
To feel the air that plays about the hills,  
And sips its freshness from the little rills;  
To see high, golden corn wave in the light  
When Cynthia smiles upon a summer's night,  
And peers among the cloudlet's jet and white,  
As though she were reclining in a bed  
Of bean blossoms, in heaven freshly shed.  
No sooner had I stepp'd into these pleasures  
Than I began to think of rhymes and measures:  
The air that floated by me seem'd to say  
“Write! thou wilt never have a better day.”  
And so I did. When many lines I'd written,  
Though with their grace I was not oversmitten,

Yet, as my hand was warm, I thought I'd better  
Trust to my feelings, and write you a letter.  
Such an attempt required an inspiration  
Of a peculiar sort,—a consummation;—  
Which, had I felt, these scribblings might have been  
Verses from which the soul would never wean:  
But many days have past since last my heart  
Was warm'd luxuriously by divine Mozart;  
By Arne delighted, or by Handel madden'd;  
Or by the song of Erin pierc'd and sadden'd:  
What time you were before the music sitting,  
And the rich notes to each sensation fitting.  
Since I have walk'd with you through shady lanes  
That freshly terminate in open plains,  
And revel'd in a chat that ceased not  
When at night-fall among your books we got:  
No, nor when supper came, nor after that,—  
Nor when reluctantly I took my hat;  
No, nor till cordially you shook my hand  
Mid-way between our homes:—your accents bland  
Still sounded in my ears, when I no more  
Could hear your footsteps touch the grav'y floor.  
Sometimes I lost them, and then found again;  
You chang'd the footpath for the grassy plain.  
In those still moments I have wish'd you joys  
That well you know to honour:—“Life's very toys  
With him,” said I, “will take a pleasant charm;  
It cannot be that ought will work him harm.”  
These thoughts now come o'er me with all their might:—  
Again I shake your hand,—friend Charles, good night.

*September, 1816.*

## SONNETS

### I. TO MY BROTHER GEORGE.

Many the wonders I this day have seen:  
The sun, when first he kist away the tears  
That fill'd the eyes of morn;—the laurel'd peers  
Who from the feathery gold of evening lean:—  
The ocean with its vastness, its blue green,  
Its ships, its rocks, its caves, its hopes, its fears,—  
Its voice mysterious, which whoso hears  
Must think on what will be, and what has been.  
E'en now, dear George, while this for you I write,  
Cynthia is from her silken curtains peeping  
So scanty, that it seems her bridal night,  
And she her half-discover'd revels keeping.  
But what, without the social thought of thee,  
Would be the wonders of the sky and sea?

II. TO \* \* \* \* \*

Had I a man's fair form, then might my sighs  
    Be echoed swiftly through that ivory shell,  
    Thine ear, and find thy gentle heart; so well  
Would passion arm me for the enterprize:  
But ah! I am no knight whose foeman dies;  
    No cuirass glistens on my bosom's swell;  
    I am no happy shepherd of the dell  
Whose lips have trembled with a maiden's eyes;  
Yet must I dote upon thee,—call thee sweet.  
    Sweeter by far than Hybla's honied roses  
    When steep'd in dew rich to intoxication.  
Ah! I will taste that dew, for me 'tis meet,  
    And when the moon her pallid face discloses,  
    I'll gather some by spells, and incantation.

**III. *Written on the day that Mr. Leigh Hunt left Prison***

What though, for showing truth to flatter'd state  
Kind Hunt was shut in prison, yet has he,  
In his immortal spirit, been as free  
As the sky-searching lark, and as elate.  
Minion of grandeur! think you he did wait?  
Think you he nought but prison walls did see,  
Till, so unwilling, thou unturn'dst the key?  
Ah, no! far happier, nobler was his fate!  
In Spenser's halls he strayed, and bowers fair,  
Culling enchanted flowers; and he flew  
With daring Milton through the fields of air:  
To regions of his own his genius true  
Took happy flights. Who shall his fame impair  
When thou art dead, and all thy wretched crew?

**IV.**

How many bards gild the lapses of time!  
A few of them have ever been the food  
Of my delighted fancy,—I could brood  
Over their beauties, earthly, or sublime:  
And often, when I sit me down to rhyme,  
These will in throngs before my mind intrude:  
But no confusion, no disturbance rude  
Do they occasion; 'tis a pleasing chime.  
So the unnumber'd sounds that evening store;  
The songs of birds—the whisp'ring of the leaves—  
The voice of waters—the great bell that heaves  
With solemn sound,—and thousand others more,  
That distance of recognizance bereaves,  
Make pleasing music, and not wild uproar.

**V. To a Friend who sent me some Roses**

As late I rambled in the happy fields,  
What time the sky-lark shakes the tremulous dew  
From his lush clover covert;—when anew  
Adventurous knights take up their dinted shields:  
I saw the sweetest flower wild nature yields,  
A fresh-blown musk-rose; 'twas the first that threw  
Its sweets upon the summer: graceful it grew  
As is the wand that queen Titania wields.  
And, as I feasted on its fragrancy,  
I thought the garden-rose it far excell'd:  
But when, O Wells! thy roses came to me  
My sense with their deliciousness was spell'd:  
Soft voices had they, that with tender plea  
Whisper'd of peace, and truth, and friendliness unquell'd.

**VI. To G. A. W.**

Nymph of the downward smile, and sidelong glance,  
In what diviner moments of the day  
Art thou most lovely? When gone far astray  
Into the labyrinths of sweet utterance?  
Or when serenely wand'ring in a trance  
Of sober thought? Or when starting away,  
With careless robe, to meet the morning ray,  
Thou spar'st the flowers in thy mazy dance?  
Haply 'tis when thy ruby lips part sweetly,  
And so remain, because thou listenest:  
But thou to please wert nurtured so completely  
That I can never tell what mood is best.  
I shall as soon pronounce which grace more neatly  
Trips it before Apollo than the rest.

VII.

O Solitude! if I must with thee dwell,  
Let it not be among the jumbled heap  
Of murky buildings; climb with me the steep,—  
Nature's observatory—whence the dell,  
Its flowery slopes, its river's crystal swell,  
May seem a span; let me thy vigils keep  
'Mongst boughs pavillion'd, where the deer's swift leap  
Startles the wild bee from the fox-glove bell.  
But though I'll gladly trace these scenes with thee,  
Yet the sweet converse of an innocent mind,  
Whose words are images of thoughts refin'd,  
Is my soul's pleasure; and it sure must be  
Almost the highest bliss of human-kind,  
When to thy haunts two kindred spirits flee.

### VIII. TO MY BROTHERS

Small, busy flames play through the fresh laid coals,  
And their faint cracklings o'er our silence creep  
Like whispers of the household gods that keep  
A gentle empire o'er fraternal souls.  
And while, for rhymes, I search around the poles,  
Your eyes are fix'd, as in poetic sleep,  
Upon the lore so voluble and deep,  
That aye at fall of night our care condole.  
This is your birth-day Tom, and I rejoice  
That thus it passes smoothly, quietly.  
Many such eves of gently whisp'ring noise  
May we together pass, and calmly try  
What are this world's true joys,—ere the great voice,  
From its fair face, shall bid our spirits fly.

*November 18, 1816.*

**IX.**

Keen, fitful gusts are whisp'ring here and there  
    Among the bushes half leafless, and dry;  
    The stars look very cold about the sky,  
And I have many miles on foot to fare.  
Yet feel I little of the cool bleak air,  
    Or of the dead leaves rustling drearily,  
    Or of those silver lamps that burn on high,  
Or of the distance from home's pleasant lair:  
For I am brimfull of the friendliness  
    That in a little cottage I have found;  
Of fair-hair'd Milton's eloquent distress,  
    And all his love for gentle Lycid drown'd;  
Of lovely Laura in her light green dress,  
    And faithful Petrarch gloriously crown'd.

**X.**

To one who has been long in city pent,  
    'Tis very sweet to look into the fair  
    And open face of heaven,—to breathe a prayer  
Full in the smile of the blue firmament.  
Who is more happy, when, with hearts content,  
    Fatigued he sinks into some pleasant lair  
    Of wavy grass, and reads a debonair  
And gentle tale of love and languishment?  
Returning home at evening, with an ear  
    Catching the notes of Philomel,—an eye  
Watching the sailing cloudlet's bright career,  
    He mourns that day so soon has glided by:  
E'en like the passage of an angel's tear  
    That falls through the clear ether silently.

**XI. *On first looking into Chapman's Homer***

Much have I traveled in the realms of gold,  
And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;  
Round many western islands have I been  
Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.  
Oft of one wide expanse had I been told  
That deep-brow'd Homer ruled as his demesne;  
Yet did I never breathe its pure serene  
Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and bold:  
Then felt I like some watcher of the skies  
When a new planet swims into his ken;  
Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes  
He star'd at the Pacific—and all his men  
Look'd at each other with a wild surmise—  
Silent, upon a peak in Darien.

**XII. *On leaving some Friends at an early Hour***

Give me a golden pen, and let me lean  
On heap'd up flowers, in regions clear, and far;  
Bring me a tablet whiter than a star,  
Or hand of hymning angel, when 'tis seen  
The silver strings of heavenly harp atween:  
And let there glide by many a pearly car,  
Pink robes, and wavy hair, and diamond jar,  
And half discovered wings, and glances keen.  
The while let music wander round my ears.  
And as it reaches each delicious ending,  
Let me write down a line of glorious tone,  
And full of many wonders of the spheres:  
For what a height my spirit is contending!  
'Tis not content so soon to be alone.

### **XIII. ADDRESSED TO HAYDON**

Highmindedness, a jealousy for good,  
A loving-kindness for the great man's fame,  
Dwells here and there with people of no name,  
In noisome alley, and in pathless wood:  
And where we think the truth least understood,  
Oft may be found a "singleness of aim,"  
That ought to frighten into hooded shame  
A money mong'ring, pitiable brood.  
How glorious this affection for the cause  
Of stedfast genius, toiling gallantly!  
What when a stout unbending champion awes  
Envy, and Malice to their native sty?  
Unnumber'd souls breathe out a still applause,  
Proud to behold him in his country's eye.

**XIV. ADDRESSED TO THE SAME**

Great spirits now on earth are sojourning;  
He of the cloud, the cataract, the lake,  
Who on Helvellyn's summit, wide awake,  
Catches his freshness from Archangel's wing:  
He of the rose, the violet, the spring.  
The social smile, the chain for Freedom's sake:  
And lo!—whose stedfastness would never take  
A meaner sound than Raphael's whispering.  
And other spirits there are standing apart  
Upon the forehead of the age to come;  
These, these will give the world another heart,  
And other pulses. Hear ye not the hum  
Of mighty workings?—————  
Listen awhile ye nations, and be dumb.

**XV. *On the Grasshopper and Cricket***

The poetry of earth is never dead:  
When all the birds are faint with the hot sun,  
And hide in cooling trees, a voice will run  
From hedge to hedge about the new-mown mead;  
That is the Grasshopper's—he takes the lead  
In summer luxury,—he has never done  
With his delights; for when tired out with fun  
He rests at ease beneath some pleasant weed.  
The poetry of earth is ceasing never:  
On a lone winter evening, when the frost  
Has wrought a silence, from the stove there shrills  
The Cricket's song, in warmth increasing ever,  
And seems to one in drowsiness half lost,  
The Grasshopper's among some grassy hills.

*December 30, 1816.*

**XVI. TO KOSCIUSKO**

Good Kosciusko, thy great name alone  
Is a full harvest whence to reap high feeling;  
It comes upon us like the glorious pealing  
Of the wide spheres—an everlasting tone.  
And now it tells me, that in worlds unknown,  
The names of heroes, burst from clouds concealing,  
And changed to harmonies, for ever stealing  
Through cloudless blue, and round each silver throne.  
It tells me too, that on a happy day,  
When some good spirit walks upon the earth,  
Thy name with Alfred's, and the great of yore  
Gently commingling, gives tremendous birth  
To a loud hymn, that sounds far, far away  
To where the great God lives for evermore.

**XVII.**

Happy is England! I could be content  
    To see no other verdure than its own;  
    To feel no other breezes than are blown  
Through its tall woods with high romances blent:  
Yet do I sometimes feel a languishment  
    For skies Italian, and an inward groan  
    To sit upon an Alp as on a throne,  
And half forget what world or worldling meant.  
Happy is England, sweet her artless daughters;  
    Enough their simple loveliness for me,  
    Enough their whitest arms in silence clinging:  
Yet do I often warmly burn to see  
    Beauties of deeper glance, and hear their singing,  
And float with them about the summer waters.

**SLEEP AND POETRY**

“As I lay in my bed slepe full unmete  
Was unto me, but why that I ne might  
Rest I ne wist, for there n’as erthly wight  
[As I suppose] had more of hertis ese  
Than I, for I n’ad sicknesse nor disese.”

## CHAUCER

What is more gentle than a wind in summer?  
What is more soothing than the pretty hummer  
That stays one moment in an open flower,  
And buzzes cheerily from bower to bower?  
What is more tranquil than a musk-rose blowing  
In a green island, far from all men's knowing?  
More healthful than the leafiness of dales?  
More secret than a nest of nightingales?  
More serene than Cordelia's countenance?  
More full of visions than a high romance?  
What, but thee Sleep? Soft closer of our eyes!  
Low murmurer of tender lullabies!  
Light hoverer around our happy pillows!  
Wreather of poppy buds, and weeping willows!  
Silent entangler of a beauty's tresses!  
Most happy listener! when the morning blesses  
Thee for enlivening all the cheerful eyes  
That glance so brightly at the new sun-rise.

But what is higher beyond thought than thee?  
Fresher than berries of a mountain tree?  
More strange, more beautiful, more smooth, more regal,  
Than wings of swans, than doves, than dim-seen eagle?  
What is it? And to what shall I compare it?  
It has a glory, and nought else can share it:  
The thought thereof is awful, sweet, and holy,  
Chacing away all worldliness and folly;  
Coming sometimes like fearful claps of thunder,  
Or the low rumblings earth's regions under;

And sometimes like a gentle whispering  
Of all the secrets of some wond'rous thing  
That breathes about us in the vacant air;  
So that we look around with prying stare,  
Perhaps to see shapes of light, aerial lymning,  
And catch soft floatings from a faint-heard hymning;  
To see the laurel wreath, on high suspended,  
That is to crown our name when life is ended.  
Sometimes it gives a glory to the voice,  
And from the heart up-springs, rejoice! rejoice!  
Sounds which will reach the Framer of all things,  
And die away in ardent mutterings.

No one who once the glorious sun has seen,  
And all the clouds, and felt his bosom clean  
For his great Maker's presence, but must know  
What 'tis I mean, and feel his being glow:  
Therefore no insult will I give his spirit,  
By telling what he sees from native merit.

O Poesy! for thee I hold my pen  
That am not yet a glorious denizen  
Of thy wide heaven—Should I rather kneel  
Upon some mountain-top until I feel  
A glowing splendour round about me hung,  
And echo back the voice of thine own tongue?  
O Poesy! for thee I grasp my pen  
That am not yet a glorious denizen  
Of thy wide heaven; yet, to my ardent prayer,  
Yield from thy sanctuary some clear air,  
Smoothed for intoxication by the breath  
Of flowering bays, that I may die a death  
Of luxury, and my young spirit follow  
The morning sun-beams to the great Apollo  
Like a fresh sacrifice; or, if I can bear  
The o'erwhelming sweets, 'twill bring to me the fair  
Visions of all places: a bowery nook

Will be elysium—an eternal book  
Whence I may copy many a lovely saying  
About the leaves, and flowers—about the playing  
Of nymphs in woods, and fountains; and the shade  
Keeping a silence round a sleeping maid;  
And many a verse from so strange influence  
That we must ever wonder how, and whence  
It came. Also imaginings will hover  
Round my fire-side, and haply there discover  
Vistas of solemn beauty, where I'd wander  
In happy silence, like the clear meander  
Through its lone vales; and where I found a spot  
Of awfuller shade, or an enchanted grot,  
Or a green hill o'erspread with chequered dress  
Of flowers, and fearful from its loveliness,  
Write on my tablets all that was permitted,  
All that was for our human senses fitted.  
Then the events of this wide world I'd seize  
Like a strong giant, and my spirit tease  
Till at its shoulders it should proudly see  
Wings to find out an immortality.

Stop and consider! life is but a day;  
A fragile dew-drop on its perilous way  
From a tree's summit; a poor Indian's sleep  
While his boat hastens to the monstrous steep  
Of Montmorenci. Why so sad a moan?  
Life is the rose's hope while yet unblown;  
The reading of an ever-changing tale;  
The light uplifting of a maiden's veil;  
A pigeon tumbling in clear summer air;  
A laughing school-boy, without grief or care,  
Riding the springy branches of an elm.

O for ten years, that I may overwhelm  
Myself in poesy; so I may do the deed  
That my own soul has to itself decreed.

Then will I pass the countries that I see  
In long perspective, and continually  
Taste their pure fountains. First the realm I'll pass  
Of Flora, and old Pan: sleep in the grass,  
Feed upon apples red, and strawberries,  
And choose each pleasure that my fancy sees;  
Catch the white-handed nymphs in shady places,  
To woo sweet kisses from averted faces,—  
Play with their fingers, touch their shoulders white  
Into a pretty shrinking with a bite  
As hard as lips can make it: till agreed,  
A lovely tale of human life we'll read.  
And one will teach a tame dove how it best  
May fan the cool air gently o'er my rest;  
Another, bending o'er her nimble tread,  
Will set a green robe floating round her head,  
And still will dance with ever varied case,  
Smiling upon the flowers and the trees:  
Another will entice me on, and on  
Through almond blossoms and rich cinnamon;  
Till in the bosom of a leafy world  
We rest in silence, like two gems upcurl'd  
In the recesses of a pearly shell.

And can I ever bid these joys farewell?  
Yes, I must pass them for a nobler life,  
Where I may find the agonies, the strife  
Of human hearts: for lo! I see afar,  
O'er sailing the blue cragginess, a car  
And steeds with streamy manes—the charioteer  
Looks out upon the winds with glorious fear:  
And now the numerous tramlings quiver lightly  
Along a huge cloud's ridge; and now with sprightly  
Wheel downward come they into fresher skies,  
Tipt round with silver from the sun's bright eyes.  
Still downward with capacious whirl they glide,  
And now I see them on a green-hill's side

In breezy rest among the nodding stalks.  
The charioteer with wond'rous gesture talks  
To the trees and mountains; and there soon appear  
Shapes of delight, of mystery, and fear,  
Passing along before a dusky space  
Made by some mighty oaks: as they would chase  
Some ever-fleeting music on they sweep.  
Lo! how they murmur, laugh, and smile, and weep:  
Some with upholden hand and mouth severe;  
Some with their faces muffled to the ear  
Between their arms; some, clear in youthful bloom,  
Go glad and smilingly, athwart the gloom;  
Some looking back, and some with upward gaze;  
Yes, thousands in a thousand different ways  
Flit onward—now a lovely wreath of girls  
Dancing their sleek hair into tangled curls;  
And now broad wings. Most awfully intent  
The driver, of those steeds is forward bent,  
And seems to listen: O that I might know  
All that he writes with such a hurrying glow.

The visions all are fled—the car is fled  
Into the light of heaven, and in their stead  
A sense of real things comes doubly strong,  
And, like a muddy stream, would bear along  
My soul to nothingness: but I will strive  
Against all doublings, and will keep alive  
The thought of that same chariot, and the strange  
Journey it went.

Is there so small a range  
In the present strength of manhood, that the high  
Imagination cannot freely fly  
As she was wont of old? prepare her steeds,  
Paw up against the light, and do strange deeds  
Upon the clouds? Has she not shewn us all?  
From the clear space of ether, to the small

Breath of new buds unfolding? From the meaning  
Of Jove's large eye-brow, to the tender greening  
Of April meadows? Here her altar shone,  
E'en in this isle; and who could paragon  
The fervid choir that lifted up a noise  
Of harmony, to where it aye will poise  
Its mighty self of convoluting sound,  
Huge as a planet, and like that roll round,  
Eternally around a dizzy void?  
Ay, in those days the Muses were nigh cloy'd  
With honors; nor had any other care  
Than to sing out and sooth their wavy hair.

Could all this be forgotten? Yes, a schism  
Nurtured by foppery and barbarism,  
Made great Apollo blush for this his land.  
Men were thought wise who could not understand  
His glories: with a puling infant's force  
They sway'd about upon a rocking horse,  
And thought it Pegasus. Ah dismal soul'd!  
The winds of heaven blew, the ocean roll'd  
Its gathering waves—ye felt it not. The blue  
Bared its eternal bosom, and the dew  
Of summer nights collected still to make  
The morning precious: beauty was awake!  
Why were ye not awake? But ye were dead  
To things ye knew not of,—were closely wed  
To musty laws lined out with wretched rule  
And compass vile: so that ye taught a school  
Of dolts to smooth, inlay, and clip, and fit,  
Till, like the certain wands of Jacob's wit,  
Their verses tallied. Easy was the task:  
A thousand handicraftsmen wore the mask  
Of Poesy. Ill-fated, impious race!  
That blasphemed the bright Lyrist to his face,  
And did not know it,—no, they went about,  
Holding a poor, decrepid standard out

Mark'd with most flimsy mottos, and in large  
The name of one Boileau!

O ye whose charge  
It is to hover round our pleasant hills!  
Whose congregated majesty so fills  
My boundly reverence, that I cannot trace  
Your hallowed names, in this unholy place,  
So near those common folk; did not their shames  
Affright you? Did our old lamenting Thames  
Delight you? Did ye never cluster round  
Delicious Avon, with a mournful sound,  
And weep? Or did ye wholly bid adieu  
To regions where no more the laurel grew?  
Or did ye stay to give a welcoming  
To some lone spirits who could proudly sing  
Their youth away, and die? 'Twas even so:  
But let me think away those times of woe:  
Now 'tis a fairer season; ye have breathed  
Rich benedictions o'er us; ye have wreathed  
Fresh garlands: for sweet music has been heard  
In many places;—some has been upstirr'd  
From out its crystal dwelling in a lake,  
By a swan's ebon bill; from a thick brake,  
Nested and quiet in a valley mild,  
Bubbles a pipe; fine sounds are floating wild  
About the earth: happy are ye and glad.

These things are doubtless: yet in truth we've had  
Strange thunders from the potency of song;  
Mingled indeed with what is sweet and strong,  
From majesty: but in clear truth the themes  
Are ugly clubs, the Poets Polyphemes  
Disturbing the grand sea. A drainless shower  
Of light is poesy; 'tis the supreme of power;  
'Tis might half slumb'ring on its own right arm.  
The very archings of her eye-lids charm

A thousand willing agents to obey,  
And still she governs with the mildest sway:  
But strength alone though of the Muses born  
Is like a fallen angel: trees uptorn,  
Darkness, and worms, and shrouds, and sepulchres  
Delight it; for it feeds upon the burrs,  
And thorns of life; forgetting the great end  
Of poesy, that it should be a friend  
To sooth the cares, and lift the thoughts of man.

Yet I rejoice: a myrtle fairer than  
E'er grew in Paphos, from the bitter weeds  
Lifts its sweet head into the air, and feeds  
A silent space with ever sprouting green.  
All tenderest birds there find a pleasant screen,  
Creep through the shade with jaunty fluttering,  
Nibble the little cupped flowers and sing.  
Then let us clear away the choaking thorns  
From round its gentle stem; let the young fawns,  
Yeaned in after times, when we are flown,  
Find a fresh sward beneath it, overgrown  
With simple flowers: let there nothing be  
More boisterous than a lover's bended knee;  
Nought more ungentle than the placid look  
Of one who leans upon a closed book;  
Nought more untranquil than the grassy slopes  
Between two hills. All hail delightful hopes!  
As she was wont, th' imagination  
Into most lovely labyrinths will be gone,  
And they shall be accounted poet kings  
Who simply tell the most heart-easing things.  
O may these joys be ripe before I die.

Will not some say that I presumptuously  
Have spoken? that from hastening disgrace  
'Twere better far to hide my foolish face?  
That whining boyhood should with reverence bow

Ere the dread thunderbolt could reach? How!  
If I do hide myself, it sure shall be  
In the very fane, the light of Poesy:  
If I do fall, at least I will be laid  
Beneath the silence of a poplar shade;  
And over me the grass shall be smooth shaven;  
And there shall be a kind memorial graven.  
But oft' Despondence! miserable bane!  
They should not know thee, who athirst to gain  
A noble end, are thirsty every hour.  
What though I am not wealthy in the dower  
Of spanning wisdom; though I do not know  
The shiftings of the mighty winds, that blow  
Hither and thither all the changing thoughts  
Of man: though no great minist'ring reason sorts  
Out the dark mysteries of human souls  
To clear conceiving: yet there ever rolls  
A vast idea before me, and I glean  
Therefrom my liberty; thence too I've seen  
The end and aim of Poesy. 'Tis clear  
As any thing most true; as that the year  
Is made of the four seasons—manifest  
As a large cross, some old cathedral's crest,  
Lifted to the white clouds. Therefore should I  
Be but the essence of deformity,  
A coward, did my very eye-lids wink  
At speaking out what I have dared to think.  
Ah! rather let me like a madman run  
Over some precipice; let the hot sun  
Melt my Dedalian wings, and drive me down  
Convuls'd and headlong! Stay! an inward frown  
Of conscience bids me be more calm awhile.  
An ocean dim, sprinkled with many an isle,  
Spreads awfully before me. How much toil!  
How many days! what desperate turmoil!  
Ere I can have explored its widenesses.  
Ah, what a task! upon my bended knees,

I could unsay those—no, impossible!  
Impossible!

For sweet relief I'll dwell  
On humbler thoughts, and let this strange assay  
Begun in gentleness die so away.  
E'en now all tumult from my bosom fades:  
I turn full hearted to the friendly aids  
That smooth the path of honour; brotherhood,  
And friendliness the nurse of mutual good.  
The hearty grasp that sends a pleasant sonnet  
Into the brain ere one can think upon it;  
The silence when some rhymes are coming out;  
And when they're come, the very pleasant rout:  
The message certain to be done to-morrow.  
'Tis perhaps as well that it should be to borrow  
Some precious book from out its snug retreat,  
To cluster round it when we next shall meet.  
Scarce can I scribble on; for lovely airs  
Are fluttering round the room like doves in pairs;  
Many delights of that glad day recalling,  
When first my senses caught their tender falling.  
And with these airs come forms of elegance  
Stooping their shoulders o'er a horse's prance,  
Careless, and grand—fingers soft and round  
Parting luxuriant curls;—and the swift bound  
Of Bacchus from his chariot, when his eye  
Made Ariadne's cheek look blushing.  
Thus I remember all the pleasant flow  
Of words at opening a portfolio.

Things such as these are ever harbingers  
To trains of peaceful images: the stirs  
Of a swan's neck unseen among the rushes:  
A linnet starting all about the bushes:  
A butterfly, with golden wings broad parted,  
Nestling a rose, convuls'd as though it smarted

With over pleasure—many, many more,  
Might I indulge at large in all my store  
Of luxuries: yet I must not forget  
Sleep, quiet with his poppy coronet:  
For what there may be worthy in these rhymes  
I partly owe to him: and thus, the chimes  
Of friendly voices had just given place  
To as sweet a silence, when I 'gan retrace  
The pleasant day, upon a couch at ease.  
It was a poet's house who keeps the keys  
Of pleasure's temple. Round about were hung  
The glorious features of the bards who sung  
In other ages—cold and sacred busts  
Smiled at each other. Happy he who trusts  
To clear Futurity his darling fame!  
Then there were fauns and satyrs taking aim  
At swelling apples with a frisky leap  
And reaching fingers, 'mid a luscious heap  
Of vine leaves. Then there rose to view a fane  
Of liny marble, and thereto a train  
Of nymphs approaching fairly o'er the sward:  
One, loveliest, holding her white band toward  
The dazzling sun-rise: two sisters sweet  
Bending their graceful figures till they meet  
Over the trippings of a little child:  
And some are hearing, eagerly, the wild  
Thrilling liquidity of dewy piping.  
See, in another picture, nymphs are wiping  
Cherishingly Diana's timorous limbs;—  
A fold of lawny mantle dabbling swims  
At the bath's edge, and keeps a gentle motion  
With the subsiding crystal: as when ocean  
Heaves calmly its broad swelling smoothness o'er  
Its rocky marge, and balances once more  
The patient weeds; that now unshent by foam  
Feel all about their undulating home.

Sappho's meek head was there half smiling down  
At nothing; just as though the earnest frown  
Of over thinking had that moment gone  
From off her brow, and left her all alone.

Great Alfred's too, with anxious, pitying eyes,  
As if he always listened to the sighs  
Of the goaded world; and Kosciusko's worn  
By horrid suffrance—mightily forlorn.

Petrarch, outstepping from the shady green,  
Starts at the sight of Laura; nor can wean  
His eyes from her sweet face. Most happy they!  
For over them was seen a free display  
Of out-spread wings, and from between them shone  
The face of Poesy: from off her throne  
She overlook'd things that I scarce could tell.  
The very sense of where I was might well  
Keep Sleep aloof: but more than that there came  
Thought after thought to nourish up the flame  
Within my breast; so that the morning light  
Surprised me even from a sleepless night;  
And up I rose refresh'd, and glad, and gay,  
Resolving to begin that very day  
These lines; and howsoever they be done,  
I leave them as a father does his son.

*Finis*

POEMS  
PUBLISHED IN  
1820

Edited with Introduction and Notes by

M. ROBERTSON

Originally published by  
Oxford  
at the Clarendon Press  
1909

## PREFACE

The text of this edition is a reprint (page for page and line for line) of a copy of the 1820 edition in the British Museum. For convenience of reference line-numbers have been added; but this is the only change, beyond the correction of one or two misprints.

The books to which I am most indebted for the material used in the Introduction and Notes are *The Poems of John Keats* with an Introduction and Notes by E. de Sélincourt, *Life of Keats* (English Men of Letters Series) by Sidney Colvin, and *Letters of John Keats* edited by Sidney Colvin. As a pupil of Dr. de Sélincourt I also owe him special gratitude for his inspiration and direction of my study of Keats, as well as for the constant help which I have received from him in the preparation of this edition.

M. R.

## LIFE OF KEATS

OF ALL THE GREAT POETS of the early nineteenth century—Wordsworth, Coleridge, Scott, Byron, Shelley, Keats—John Keats was the last born and the first to die. The length of his life was not one-third that of Wordsworth, who was born twenty-five years before him and outlived him by twenty-nine. Yet before his tragic death at twenty-six Keats had produced a body of poetry of such extraordinary power and promise that the world has sometimes been tempted, in its regret for what he might have done had he lived, to lose sight of the superlative merit of what he actually accomplished.

The three years of his poetic career, during which he published three small volumes of poetry, show a development at the same time rapid and steady, and a gradual but complete abandonment of almost every fault and weakness. It would probably be impossible, in the history of literature, to find such another instance of the 'growth of a poet's mind'.

The last of these three volumes, which is here reprinted, was published in 1820, when it 'had good success among the literary people and ... a moderate sale'. It contains the flower of his poetic production and is perhaps, altogether, one of the most marvellous volumes ever issued from the press.

But in spite of the maturity of Keats's work when he was twenty-five, he had been in no sense a precocious child. Born in 1795 in the city of London, the son of a livery-stable keeper, he was brought up amid surroundings and influences by no means calculated to awaken poetic genius.

He was the eldest of five—four boys, one of whom died in infancy, and a girl younger than all; and he and his brothers George and Tom were educated at a private school at Enfield. Here John

was at first distinguished more for fighting than for study, whilst his bright, brave, generous nature made him popular with masters and boys.

Soon after he had begun to go to school his father died, and when he was fifteen the children lost their mother too. Keats was passionately devoted to his mother; during her last illness he would sit up all night with her, give her her medicine, and even cook her food himself. At her death he was brokenhearted.

The children were now put under the care of two guardians, one of whom, Mr. Abbey, taking the sole responsibility, immediately removed John from school and apprenticed him for five years to a surgeon at Edmonton.

Whilst thus employed Keats spent all his leisure time in reading, for which he had developed a great enthusiasm during his last two years at school. There he had devoured every book that came in his way, especially rejoicing in stories of the gods and goddesses of ancient Greece. At Edmonton he was able to continue his studies by borrowing books from his friend Charles Cowden Clarke, the son of his schoolmaster, and he often went over to Enfield to change his books and to discuss those which he had been reading. On one of these occasions Cowden Clarke introduced him to Spenser, to whom so many poets have owed their first inspiration that he has been called 'the poets' poet'; and it was then, apparently, that Keats was first prompted to write.

When he was nineteen, a year before his apprenticeship came to an end, he quarrelled with his master, left him, and continued his training in London as a student at St. Thomas's Hospital and Guy's. Gradually, however, during the months that followed, though he was an industrious and able medical student, Keats came to realize that poetry was his true vocation; and as soon as he was of age, in spite of the opposition of his guardian, he decided to abandon the medical profession and devote his life to literature.

If Mr. Abbey was unsympathetic Keats was not without encouragement from others. His brothers always believed in him wholeheartedly, and his exceptionally lovable nature had won him many friends. Amongst these friends two men older than himself, each famous in his own sphere, had special influence upon him.

One of them, Leigh Hunt, was something of a poet himself and a pleasant prose-writer. His encouragement did much to stimulate Keats's genius, but his direct influence on his poetry was wholly bad. Leigh Hunt's was not a deep nature; his poetry is often trivial and sentimental, and his easy conversational style is intolerable when applied to a great theme. To this man's influence, as well as to the surroundings of his youth, are doubtless due the occasional flaws of taste in Keats's early work.

The other, Haydon, was an artist of mediocre creative talent but great aims and amazing belief in himself. He had a fine critical faculty which was shown in his appreciation of the Elgin marbles, in opposition to the most respected authorities of his day. Mainly through his insistence they were secured for the nation which thus owes him a boundless debt of gratitude. He helped to guide and direct Keats's taste by his enthusiastic exposition of these masterpieces of Greek sculpture.

In 1817 Keats published his first volume of poems, including 'Sleep and Poetry' and the well-known lines 'I stood tiptoe upon a little hill'. With much that is of the highest poetic value, many memorable lines and touches of his unique insight into nature, the volume yet showed considerable immaturity. It contained indeed, if we except one perfect sonnet, rather a series of experiments than any complete and finished work. There were abundant faults for those who liked to look for them, though there were abundant beauties too; and the critics and the public chose rather to concentrate their attention on the former. The volume was therefore anything but a success; but Keats was not discouraged, for he saw many of his own faults more clearly than did his critics, and felt his power to outgrow them.

Immediately after this Keats went to the Isle of Wight and thence to Margate that he might study and write undisturbed. On May 10th he wrote to Haydon—'I never quite despair, and I read Shakespeare—indeed I shall, I think, never read any other book much'. We have seen Keats influenced by Spenser and by Leigh Hunt: now, though his love for Spenser continued, Shakespeare's had become the dominant influence. Gradually he came too under the influence of Wordsworth's philosophy of poetry and life, and

later his reading of Milton affected his style to some extent, but Shakespeare's influence was the widest, deepest and most lasting, though it is the hardest to define. His study of other poets left traces upon his work in turns of phrase or turns of thought: Shakespeare permeated his whole being, and his influence is to be detected not in a resemblance of style, for Shakespeare can have no imitators, but in a broadening view of life, and increased humanity.

No poet could have owed his education more completely to the English poets than did John Keats. His knowledge of Latin was slight—he knew no Greek, and even the classical stories which he loved and constantly used, came to him almost entirely through the medium of Elizabethan translations and allusions. In this connexion it is interesting to read his first fine sonnet, in which he celebrates his introduction to the greatest of Greek poets in the translation of the rugged and forcible Elizabethan, George Chapman:—

*On first looking into Chapman's Homer.*

Much have I travelled in the realms of gold,  
 And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;  
 Round many western islands have I been  
 Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.  
 Oft of one wide expanse had I been told  
 That deep-brow'd Homer ruled as his demesne;  
 Yet did I never breathe its pure serene  
 Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and bold:  
 Then felt I like some watcher of the skies  
 When a new planet swims into his ken;  
 Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes  
 He stared at the Pacific—and all his men  
 Look'd at each other with a wild surmise—  
 Silent, upon a peak in Darien.

Of the work upon which he was now engaged, the narrative-poem of *Endymion*, we may give his own account to his little sister Fanny in a letter dated September 10th, 1817:—

'Perhaps you might like to know what I am writing about. I will

tell you. Many years ago there was a young handsome Shepherd who fed his flocks on a Mountain's Side called Latmus—he was a very contemplative sort of a Person and lived solitary among the trees and Plains little thinking that such a beautiful Creature as the Moon was growing mad in Love with him.—However so it was; and when he was asleep she used to come down from heaven and admire him excessively for a long time; and at last could not refrain from carrying him away in her arms to the top of that high Mountain Latmus while he was a dreaming—but I dare say you have read this and all the other beautiful tales which have come down from the ancient times of that beautiful Greece.'

On his return to London he and his brother Tom, always delicate and now quite an invalid, took lodgings at Hampstead. Here Keats remained for some time, harassed by the illness of his brother and of several of his friends; and in June he was still further depressed by the departure of his brother George to try his luck in America.

In April, 1818, *Endymion* was finished. Keats was by no means satisfied with it but preferred to publish it as it was, feeling it to be 'as good as I had power to make it by myself'. — 'I will write independently' he says to his publisher—'I have written independently *without judgment*. I may write independently and *with judgment* hereafter. In *Endymion* I leaped headlong into the sea, and thereby have become better acquainted with the soundings, the quicksands, and the rocks, than if I had stayed upon the green shore, and piped a silly pipe, and took tea and comfortable advice.' He published it with a preface modestly explaining to the public his own sense of its imperfection. Nevertheless a storm of abuse broke upon him from the critics who fastened upon all the faults of the poem—the diffuseness of the story, its occasional sentimentality and the sometimes fantastic coinage of words,\* and ignored the extraordinary beauties of which it is full.

Directly after the publication of *Endymion*, and before the appearance of these reviews, Keats started with a friend, Charles Brown, for a walking tour in Scotland. They first visited the English lakes

---

\* Many of the words which the reviewers thought to be coined were good Elizabethan.

and thence walked to Dumfries, where they saw the house of Burns and his grave. They entered next the country of Meg Merrilies, and from Kirkcudbrightshire crossed over to Ireland for a few days. On their return they went north as far as Argyleshire, whence they sailed to Staffa and saw Fingal's cave, which, Keats wrote, 'for solemnity and grandeur far surpasses the finest Cathedral.' They then crossed Scotland through Inverness, and Keats returned home by boat from Cromarty.

His letters home are at first full of interest and enjoyment, but a 'slight sore throat', contracted in 'a most wretched walk of thirty-seven miles across the Isle of Mull', proved very troublesome and finally cut short his holiday. This was the beginning of the end. There was consumption in the family: Tom was dying of it; and the cold, wet, and over-exertion of his Scotch tour seems to have developed the fatal tendency in Keats himself.

From this time forward he was never well, and no good was done to either his health or spirits by the task which now awaited him of tending on his dying brother. For the last two or three months of 1818, until Tom's death in December, he scarcely left the bedside, and it was well for him that his friend, Charles Armitage Brown, was at hand to help and comfort him after the long strain. Brown persuaded Keats at once to leave the house, with its sad associations, and to come and live with him.

Before long poetry absorbed Keats again; and the first few months of 1819 were the most fruitful of his life. Besides working at *Hyperion*, which he had begun during Tom's illness, he wrote *The Eve of St. Agnes*, *The Eve of St. Mark*, *La Belle Dame Sans Merci*, and nearly all his famous odes.

Troubles however beset him. His friend Haydon was in difficulties and tormenting him, poor as he was, to lend him money; the state of his throat gave serious cause for alarm; and, above all, he was consumed by an unsatisfying passion for the daughter of a neighbour, Mrs. Brawne. She had rented Brown's house whilst they were in Scotland, and had now moved to a street near by. Miss Fanny Brawne returned his love, but she seems never to have understood his nature or his needs. High-spirited and fond of pleasure she did not apparently allow the thought of her invalid lover to

interfere much with her enjoyment of life. She would not, however, abandon her engagement, and she probably gave him all which it was in her nature to give. Ill-health made him, on the other hand, morbidly dissatisfied and suspicious; and, as a result of his illness and her limitations, his love throughout brought him restlessness and torment rather than peace and comfort.

Towards the end of July he went to Shanklin and there, in collaboration with Brown, wrote a play, *Otho the Great*. Brown tells us how they used to sit, one on either side of a table, he sketching out the scenes and handing each one, as the outline was finished, to Keats to write. As Keats never knew what was coming it was quite impossible that the characters should be adequately conceived, or that the drama should be a united whole. Nevertheless there is much that is beautiful and promising in it. It should not be forgotten that Keats's 'greatest ambition' was, in his own words, 'the writing of a few fine plays'; and, with the increasing humanity and grasp which his poetry shows, there is no reason to suppose that, had he lived, he would not have fulfilled it.

At Shanklin, moreover, he had begun to write *Lamia*, and he continued it at Winchester. Here he stayed until the middle of October, excepting a few days which he spent in London to arrange about the sending of some money to his brother in America. George had been unsuccessful in his commercial enterprises, and Keats, in view of his family's ill-success, determined temporarily to abandon poetry, and by reviewing or journalism to support himself and earn money to help his brother. Then, when he could afford it, he would return to poetry.

Accordingly he came back to London, but his health was breaking down, and with it his resolution. He tried to re-write *Hyperion*, which he felt had been written too much under the influence of Milton and in 'the artist's humour'. The same independence of spirit which he had shown in the publication of *Endymion* urged him now to abandon a work the style of which he did not feel to be absolutely his own. The re-cast he wrote in the form of a vision, calling it *The Fall of Hyperion*, and in so doing he added much to his conception of the meaning of the story. In no poem does he show more of the profoundly philosophic spirit which characterizes many

of his letters. But it was too late; his power was failing and, in spite of the beauty and interest of some of his additions, the alterations are mostly for the worse.

Whilst *The Fall of Hyperion* occupied his evenings his mornings were spent over a satirical fairy-poem, *The Cap and Bells*, in the metre of the *Faerie Queene*. This metre, however, was ill-suited to the subject; satire was not natural to him, and the poem has little intrinsic merit.

Neither this nor the re-cast of *Hyperion* was finished when, in February, 1820, he had an attack of illness in which the first definite symptom of consumption appeared. Brown tells how he came home on the evening of Thursday, February 3rd, in a state of high fever, chilled from having ridden outside the coach on a bitterly cold day. 'He mildly and instantly yielded to my request that he should go to bed ... On entering the cold sheets, before his head was on the pillow, he slightly coughed, and I heard him say—"that is blood from my mouth". I went towards him: he was examining a single drop of blood upon the sheet. "Bring me the candle, Brown, and let me see this blood." After regarding it steadfastly he looked up in my face with a calmness of expression that I can never forget, and said, "I know the colour of that blood;—it is arterial blood; I cannot be deceived in that colour; that drop of blood is my death warrant;—I must die."' "

He lived for another year, but it was one long dying: he himself called it his 'posthumous life'.

Keats was one of the most charming of letter-writers. He had that rare quality of entering sympathetically into the mind of the friend to whom he was writing, so that his letters reveal to us much of the character of the recipient as well as of the writer. In the long journal-letters which he wrote to his brother and sister-in-law in America he is probably most fully himself, for there he is with the people who knew him best and on whose understanding and sympathy he could rely. But in none is the beauty of his character more fully revealed than in those to his little sister Fanny, now seventeen years old, and living with their guardian, Mr. Abbey. He had always been very anxious that they should 'become intimately acquainted, in order', as he says, 'that I may not only, as you grow up, love you as

my only Sister, but confide in you as my dearest friend.' In his most harassing times he continued to write to her, directing her reading, sympathizing in her childish troubles, and constantly thinking of little presents to please her. Her health was to him a matter of paramount concern, and in his last letters to her we find him reiterating warnings to take care of herself—'You must be careful always to wear warm clothing not only in Frost but in a Thaw.'—'Be careful to let no fretting injure your health as I have suffered it—health is the greatest of blessings—with *health* and *hope* we should be content to live, and so you will find as you grow older.' The constant recurrence of this thought becomes, in the light of his own sufferings, almost unbearably pathetic.

During the first months of his illness Keats saw through the press his last volume of poetry, of which this is a reprint. The praise which it received from reviewers and public was in marked contrast to the scornful reception of his earlier works, and would have augured well for the future. But Keats was past caring much for poetic fame. He dragged on through the summer, with rallies and relapses, tormented above all by the thought that death would separate him from the woman he loved. Only Brown, of all his friends, knew what he was suffering, and it seems that he only knew fully after they were parted.

The doctors warned Keats that a winter in England would kill him, so in September, 1820, he left London for Naples, accompanied by a young artist, Joseph Severn, one of his many devoted friends. Shelley, who knew him slightly, invited him to stay at Pisa, but Keats refused. He had never cared for Shelley, though Shelley seems to have liked him, and, in his invalid state, he naturally shrank from being a burden to a mere acquaintance.

It was as they left England, off the coast of Dorsetshire, that Keats wrote his last beautiful sonnet on a blank leaf of his folio copy of Shakespeare, facing *A Lover's Complaint*:—

Bright star! would I were steadfast as thou art—  
Not in lone splendour hung aloft the night,  
And watching, with eternal lids apart,  
Like Nature's patient, sleepless Eremite,  
The moving waters at their priest-like task

Of pure ablution round earth's human shores,  
 Or gazing on the new soft-fallen mask  
 Of snow upon the mountains and the moors—  
 No—yet still steadfast, still unchangeable,  
 Pillow'd upon my fair love's ripening breast,  
 To feel for ever its soft fall and swell,  
 Awake for ever in a sweet unrest,  
 Still, still to hear her tender taken breath,  
 And so live ever—or else swoon to death.

The friends reached Rome, and there Keats, after a brief rally, rapidly became worse. Severn nursed him with desperate devotion, and of Keats's sweet considerateness and patience he could never say enough. Indeed such was the force and loveliness of Keats's personality that though Severn lived fifty-eight years longer it was for the rest of his life a chief occupation to write and draw his memories of his friend.

On February 23rd, 1821, came the end for which Keats had begun to long. He died peacefully in Severn's arms. On the 26th he was buried in the beautiful little Protestant cemetery of which Shelley said that it 'made one in love with death to think that one should be buried in so sweet a place'.

Great indignation was felt at the time by those who attributed his death, in part at least, to the cruel treatment which he had received from the critics. Shelley, in *Adonais*, withered them with his scorn, and Byron, in *Don Juan*, had his gibe both at the poet and at his enemies. But we know now how mistaken they were. Keats, in a normal state of mind and body, was never unduly depressed by harsh or unfair criticism. 'Praise or blame,' he wrote, 'has but a momentary effect on the man whose love of beauty in the abstract makes him a severe critic on his own works,' and this attitude he consistently maintained throughout his poetic career. No doubt the sense that his genius was unappreciated added something to the torment of mind which he suffered in Rome, and on his death-bed he asked that on his tombstone should be inscribed the words 'Here lies one whose name was writ in water'. But it was apparently not said in bitterness, and the rest of the in-

scription\* expresses rather the natural anger of his friends at the treatment he had received than the mental attitude of the poet himself.

Fully to understand him we must read his poetry with the commentary of his letters which reveal in his character elements of humour, clear-sighted wisdom, frankness, strength, sympathy and tolerance. So doing we shall enter into the mind and heart of the friend who, speaking for many, described Keats as one 'whose genius I did not, and do not, more fully admire than I entirely loved the man'.

---

\* This Grave contains all that was Mortal of a Young English Poet, who on his Death Bed, in the Bitterness of his Heart at the Malicious Power of his Enemies, desired these Words to be engraven on his Tomb Stone 'Here lies One Whose Name was writ in Water' Feb. 24th 1821.

*LAMIA,*  
*ISABELLA,*  
*THE EVE OF ST. AGNES,*  
AND  
OTHER POEMS.

BY

JOHN KEATS,  
AUTHOR OF *ENDYMION*.

LONDON:  
PRINTED FOR TAYLOR AND HESSEY,  
FLEET-STREET.  
1820.

**ADVERTISEMENT**

If any apology be thought necessary for the appearance of the unfinished poem of HYPERION, the publishers beg to state that they alone are responsible, as it was printed at their particular request, and contrary to the wish of the author. The poem was intended to have been of equal length with ENDYMION, but the reception given to that work discouraged the author from proceeding.

*Fleet-Street, June 26, 1820.*

# LAMIA

## PART I.

Upon a time, before the faery broods  
Drove Nymph and Satyr from the prosperous woods,  
Before King Oberon's bright diadem,  
Sceptre, and mantle, clasp'd with dewy gem,  
Frighted away the Dryads and the Fauns  
From rushes green, and brakes, and cowslip'd lawns,  
The ever-smitten Hermes empty left  
His golden throne, bent warm on amorous theft:  
From high Olympus had he stolen light, 10  
On this side of Jove's clouds, to escape the sight  
Of his great summoner, and made retreat  
Into a forest on the shores of Crete.  
For somewhere in that sacred island dwelt  
A nymph, to whom all hoofed Satyrs knelt;  
At whose white feet the languid Tritons poured  
Pearls, while on land they wither'd and adored.  
Fast by the springs where she to bathe was wont,  
And in those meads where sometime she might haunt,  
Were strewn rich gifts, unknown to any Muse,  
Though Fancy's casket were unlock'd to choose. 20  
Ah, what a world of love was at her feet!  
So Hermes thought, and a celestial heat  
Burnt from his winged heels to either ear,  
That from a whiteness, as the lily clear,  
Blush'd into roses 'mid his golden hair,  
Fallen in jealous curls about his shoulders bare.

From vale to vale, from wood to wood, he flew,  
Breathing upon the flowers his passion new,  
And wound with many a river to its head,  
To find where this sweet nymph prepar'd her secret bed: 30  
In vain; the sweet nymph might nowhere be found,  
And so he rested, on the lonely ground,  
Pensive, and full of painful jealousies  
Of the Wood-Gods, and even the very trees.  
There as he stood, he heard a mournful voice,  
Such as once heard, in gentle heart, destroys  
All pain but pity: thus the lone voice spake:  
"When from this wreathed tomb shall I awake!  
When move in a sweet body fit for life,  
And love, and pleasure, and the ruddy strife 40  
Of hearts and lips! Ah, miserable me!"  
The God, dove-footed, glided silently  
Round bush and tree, soft-brushing, in his speed,  
The taller grasses and full-flowering weed,  
Until he found a palpitating snake,  
Bright, and cirque-couchant in a dusky brake.

She was a gordian shape of dazzling hue,  
Vermilion-spotted, golden, green, and blue;  
Striped like a zebra, freckled like a pard,  
Eyed like a peacock, and all crimson barr'd; 50  
And full of silver moons, that, as she breathed,  
Dissolv'd, or brighter shone, or interwreathed  
Their lustres with the gloomier tapestries—  
So rainbow-sided, touch'd with miseries,  
She seem'd, at once, some penanced lady elf,  
Some demon's mistress, or the demon's self.  
Upon her crest she wore a wannish fire  
Sprinkled with stars, like Ariadne's tiar:  
Her head was serpent, but ah, bitter-sweet!  
She had a woman's mouth with all its pearls complete: 60  
And for her eyes: what could such eyes do there  
But weep, and weep, that they were born so fair?

As Proserpine still weeps for her Sicilian air.  
 Her throat was serpent, but the words she spake  
 Came, as through bubbling honey, for Love's sake,  
 And thus; while Hermes on his pinions lay,  
 Like a stoop'd falcon ere he takes his prey.

“Fair Hermes, crown'd with feathers, fluttering light,  
 I had a splendid dream of thee last night:  
 I saw thee sitting, on a throne of gold, 70  
 Among the Gods, upon Olympus old,  
 The only sad one; for thou didst not hear  
 The soft, lute-finger'd Muses chaunting clear,  
 Nor even Apollo when he sang alone,  
 Deaf to his throbbing throat's long, long melodious moan.  
 I dreamt I saw thee, robed in purple flakes,  
 Break amorous through the clouds, as morning breaks,  
 And, swiftly as a bright Phoebian dart,  
 Strike for the Cretan isle; and here thou art!  
 Too gentle Hermes, hast thou found the maid?” 80  
 Whereat the star of Lethe not delay'd  
 His rosy eloquence, and thus inquired:  
 “Thou smooth-lipp'd serpent, surely high inspired!  
 Thou beauteous wreath, with melancholy eyes,  
 Possess whatever bliss thou canst devise,  
 Telling me only where my nymph is fled,—  
 Where she doth breathe!” “Bright planet, thou hast said,”  
 Return'd the snake, “but seal with oaths, fair God!”  
 “I swear,” said Hermes, “by my serpent rod,  
 And by thine eyes, and by thy starry crown!” 90  
 Light flew his earnest words, among the blossoms blown.  
 Then thus again the brilliance feminine:  
 “Too frail of heart! for this lost nymph of thine,  
 Free as the air, invisibly, she strays  
 About these thornless wilds; her pleasant days  
 She tastes unseen; unseen her nimble feet  
 Leave traces in the grass and flowers sweet;  
 From weary tendrils, and bow'd branches green,

She plucks the fruit unseen, she bathes unseen:  
And by my power is her beauty veil'd 100  
To keep it unaffronted, unassail'd  
By the love-glances of unlovely eyes,  
Of Satyrs, Fauns, and blear'd Silenus' sighs.  
Pale grew her immortality, for woe  
Of all these lovers, and she grieved so  
I took compassion on her, bade her steep  
Her hair in weird syrops, that would keep  
Her loveliness invisible, yet free  
To wander as she loves, in liberty.  
Thou shalt behold her, Hermes, thou alone, 110  
If thou wilt, as thou swearest, grant my boon!"  
Then, once again, the charmed God began  
An oath, and through the serpent's ears it ran  
Warm, tremulous, devout, psalterian.  
Ravish'd, she lifted her Circean head,  
Blush'd a live damask, and swift-lisping said,  
"I was a woman, let me have once more  
A woman's shape, and charming as before.  
I love a youth of Corinth—O the bliss!  
Give me my woman's form, and place me where he is. 120  
Stoop, Hermes, let me breathe upon thy brow,  
And thou shalt see thy sweet nymph even now."  
The God on half-shut feathers sank serene,  
She breath'd upon his eyes, and swift was seen  
Of both the guarded nymph near-smiling on the green.  
It was no dream; or say a dream it was,  
Real are the dreams of Gods, and smoothly pass  
Their pleasures in a long immortal dream.  
One warm, flush'd moment, hovering, it might seem  
Dash'd by the wood-nymph's beauty, so he burn'd; 130  
Then, lighting on the printless verdure, turn'd  
To the swoon'd serpent, and with languid arm,  
Delicate, put to proof the lythe Caducean charm.  
So done, upon the nymph his eyes he bent  
Full of adoring tears and blandishment,

And towards her stept: she, like a moon in wane,  
Faded before him, cower'd, nor could restrain  
Her fearful sobs, self-folding like a flower  
That faints into itself at evening hour:  
But the God fostering her chilled hand, 140  
She felt the warmth, her eyelids open'd bland,  
And, like new flowers at morning song of bees,  
Bloom'd, and gave up her honey to the lees.  
Into the green-recessed woods they flew;  
Nor grew they pale, as mortal lovers do.

Left to herself, the serpent now began  
To change; her elfin blood in madness ran,  
Her mouth foam'd, and the grass, therewith besprent,  
Wither'd at dew so sweet and virulent;  
Her eyes in torture fix'd, and anguish drear, 150  
Hot, glaz'd, and wide, with lid-lashes all sear,  
Flash'd phosphor and sharp sparks, without one cooling tear.  
The colours all inflam'd throughout her train,  
She writh'd about, convuls'd with scarlet pain:  
A deep volcanian yellow took the place  
Of all her milder-mooned body's grace;  
And, as the lava ravishes the mead,  
Spoilt all her silver mail, and golden brede;  
Made gloom of all her frecklings, streaks and bars,  
Eclips'd her crescents, and lick'd up her stars: 160  
So that, in moments few, she was undrest  
Of all her sapphires, greens, and amethyst,  
And rubious-argent: of all these bereft,  
Nothing but pain and ugliness were left.  
Still shone her crown; that vanish'd, also she  
Melted and disappear'd as suddenly;  
And in the air, her new voice luting soft,  
Cried, "Lycius! gentle Lycius!"—Borne aloft  
With the bright mists about the mountains hoar  
These words dissolv'd: Crete's forests heard no more. 170

Whither fled Lamia, now a lady bright,  
A full-born beauty new and exquisite?  
She fled into that valley they pass o'er  
Who go to Corinth from Cenchreas' shore;  
And rested at the foot of those wild hills,  
The rugged founts of the Peræan rills,  
And of that other ridge whose barren back  
Stretches, with all its mist and cloudy rack,  
South-westward to Cleone. There she stood  
About a young bird's flutter from a wood, 180  
Fair, on a sloping green of mossy tread,  
By a clear pool, wherein she passioned  
To see herself escap'd from so sore ills,  
While her robes flaunted with the daffodils.

Ah, happy Lycius!—for she was a maid  
More beautiful than ever twisted braid,  
Or sigh'd, or blush'd, or on spring-flowered lea  
Spread a green kirtle to the minstrelsy:  
A virgin purest lipp'd, yet in the lore  
Of love deep learned to the red heart's core: 190  
Not one hour old, yet of scintial brain  
To unperplex bliss from its neighbour pain;  
Define their pettish limits, and estrange  
Their points of contact, and swift counterchange;  
Intrigue with the specious chaos, and dispart  
Its most ambiguous atoms with sure art;  
As though in Cupid's college she had spent  
Sweet days a lovely graduate, still unshent,  
And kept his rosy terms in idle languishment.

Why this fair creature chose so fairly 200  
By the wayside to linger, we shall see;  
But first 'tis fit to tell how she could muse  
And dream, when in the serpent prison-house,  
Of all she list, strange or magnificent:  
How, ever, where she will'd, her spirit went;

Whether to faint Elysium, or where  
Down through tress-lifting waves the Nereids fair  
Wind into Thetis' bower by many a pearly stair;  
Or where God Bacchus drains his cups divine,  
Stretch'd out, at ease, beneath a glutinous pine; 210  
Or where in Pluto's gardens palatine  
Mulciber's columns gleam in far piazzian line.  
And sometimes into cities she would send  
Her dream, with feast and rioting to blend;  
And once, while among mortals dreaming thus,  
She saw the young Corinthian Lycius  
Charioting foremost in the envious race,  
Like a young Jove with calm uneager face,  
And fell into a swooning love of him.  
Now on the moth-time of that evening dim 220  
He would return that way, as well she knew,  
To Corinth from the shore; for freshly blew  
The eastern soft wind, and his galley now  
Grated the quaystones with her brazen prow  
In port Cenchreas, from Egina isle  
Fresh anchor'd; whither he had been awhile  
To sacrifice to Jove, whose temple there  
Waits with high marble doors for blood and incense rare.  
Jove heard his vows, and better'd his desire;  
For by some freakful chance he made retire 230  
From his companions, and set forth to walk,  
Perhaps grown wearied of their Corinth talk:  
Over the solitary hills he fared,  
Thoughtless at first, but ere eve's star appeared  
His phantasy was lost, where reason fades,  
In the calm'd twilight of Platonic shades.  
Lamia beheld him coming, near, more near—  
Close to her passing, in indifference drear,  
His silent sandals swept the mossy green;  
So neighbour'd to him, and yet so unseen 240  
She stood: he pass'd, shut up in mysteries,  
His mind wrapp'd like his mantle, while her eyes

Follow'd his steps, and her neck regal white  
Turn'd—syllabing thus, "Ah, Lycius bright,  
And will you leave me on the hills alone?  
Lycius, look back! and be some pity shown."  
He did; not with cold wonder fearingly,  
But Orpheus-like at an Eurydice;  
For so delicious were the words she sung,  
It seem'd he had lov'd them a whole summer long: 250  
And soon his eyes had drunk her beauty up,  
Leaving no drop in the bewildering cup,  
And still the cup was full,—while he, afraid  
Lest she should vanish ere his lip had paid  
Due adoration, thus began to adore;  
Her soft look growing coy, she saw his chain so sure:  
"Leave thee alone! Look back! Ah, Goddess, see  
Whether my eyes can ever turn from thee!  
For pity do not this sad heart belie—  
Even as thou vanishest so I shall die. 260  
Stay! though a Naiad of the rivers, stay!  
To thy far wishes will thy streams obey:  
Stay! though the greenest woods be thy domain,  
Alone they can drink up the morning rain:  
Though a descended Pleiad, will not one  
Of thine harmonious sisters keep in tune  
Thy spheres, and as thy silver proxy shine?  
So sweetly to these ravish'd ears of mine  
Came thy sweet greeting, that if thou shouldst fade  
Thy memory will waste me to a shade:— 270  
For pity do not melt!"—"If I should stay,"  
Said Lamia, "here, upon this floor of clay,  
And pain my steps upon these flowers too rough,  
What canst thou say or do of charm enough  
To dull the nice remembrance of my home?  
Thou canst not ask me with thee here to roam  
Over these hills and vales, where no joy is,—  
Empty of immortality and bliss!  
Thou art a scholar, Lycius, and must know

That finer spirits cannot breathe below 280  
In human climes, and live: Alas! poor youth,  
What taste of purer air hast thou to soothe  
My essence? What serener palaces,  
Where I may all my many senses please,  
And by mysterious sleights a hundred thirsts appease?  
It cannot be—Adieu!” So said, she rose  
Tiptoe with white arms spread. He, sick to lose  
The amorous promise of her lone complain,  
Swoon'd, murmuring of love, and pale with pain.  
The cruel lady, without any show 290  
Of sorrow for her tender favourite's woe,  
But rather, if her eyes could brighter be,  
With brighter eyes and slow amenity,  
Put her new lips to his, and gave afresh  
The life she had so tangled in her mesh:  
And as he from one trance was wakening  
Into another, she began to sing,  
Happy in beauty, life, and love, and every thing,  
A song of love, too sweet for earthly lyres,  
While, like held breath, the stars drew in their panting fires. 300  
And then she whisper'd in such trembling tone,  
As those who, safe together met alone  
For the first time through many anguish'd days,  
Use other speech than looks; bidding him raise  
His drooping head, and clear his soul of doubt,  
For that she was a woman, and without  
Any more subtle fluid in her veins  
Than throbbing blood, and that the self-same pains  
Inhabited her frail-strung heart as his.  
And next she wonder'd how his eyes could miss 310  
Her face so long in Corinth, where, she said,  
She dwelt but half retir'd, and there had led  
Days happy as the gold coin could invent  
Without the aid of love; yet in content  
Till she saw him, as once she pass'd him by,  
Where 'gainst a column he leant thoughtfully

At Venus' temple porch, 'mid baskets heap'd  
Of amorous herbs and flowers, newly reap'd  
Late on that eve, as 'twas the night before  
The Adonian feast; whereof she saw no more, 320  
But wept alone those days, for why should she adore?  
Lycius from death awoke into amaze,  
To see her still, and singing so sweet lays;  
Then from amaze into delight he fell  
To hear her whisper woman's lore so well;  
And every word she spake entic'd him on  
To unperplex'd delight and pleasure known.  
Let the mad poets say whate'er they please  
Of the sweets of Fairies, Peris, Goddesses, 330  
There is not such a treat among them all,  
Haunters of cavern, lake, and waterfall,  
As a real woman, lineal indeed  
From Pyrrha's pebbles or old Adam's seed.  
Thus gentle Lamia judg'd, and judg'd aright,  
That Lycius could not love in half a fright,  
So threw the goddess off, and won his heart  
More pleasantly by playing woman's part,  
With no more awe than what her beauty gave,  
That, while it smote, still guaranteed to save. 340  
Lycius to all made eloquent reply,  
Marrying to every word a twinborn sigh;  
And last, pointing to Corinth, ask'd her sweet,  
If 'twas too far that night for her soft feet.  
The way was short, for Lamia's eagerness  
Made, by a spell, the triple league decrease  
To a few paces; not at all surmised  
By blinded Lycius, so in her comprized.  
They pass'd the city gates, he knew not how,  
So noiseless, and he never thought to know.

As men talk in a dream, so Corinth all, 350  
Throughout her palaces imperial,  
And all her populous streets and temples lewd,

Mutter'd, like tempest in the distance brew'd,  
 To the wide-spreaded night above her towers.  
 Men, women, rich and poor, in the cool hours,  
 Shuffled their sandals o'er the pavement white,  
 Companion'd or alone; while many a light  
 Flared, here and there, from wealthy festivals,  
 And threw their moving shadows on the walls,  
 Or found them cluster'd in the corniced shade  
 Of some arch'd temple door, or dusky colonnade. 360

Muffling his face, of greeting friends in fear,  
 Her fingers he press'd hard, as one came near  
 With curl'd gray beard, sharp eyes, and smooth bald crown,  
 Slow-stepp'd, and robed in philosophic gown:  
 Lycius shrank closer, as they met and past,  
 Into his mantle, adding wings to haste,  
 While hurried Lamia trembled: "Ah," said he,  
 "Why do you shudder, love, so ruefully?  
 Why does your tender palm dissolve in dew?"— 370  
 "I'm wearied," said fair Lamia: "tell me who  
 Is that old man? I cannot bring to mind  
 His features:—Lycius! wherefore did you blind  
 Yourself from his quick eyes?" Lycius replied,  
 "'Tis Apollonius sage, my trusty guide  
 And good instructor; but to-night he seems  
 The ghost of folly haunting my sweet dreams."

While yet he spake they had arrived before  
 A pillar'd porch, with lofty portal door,  
 Where hung a silver lamp, whose phosphor glow 380  
 Reflected in the slabbed steps below,  
 Mild as a star in water; for so new,  
 And so unsullied was the marble hue,  
 So through the crystal polish, liquid fine,  
 Ran the dark veins, that none but feet divine  
 Could e'er have touch'd there. Sounds Æolian  
 Breath'd from the hinges, as the ample span

Of the wide doors disclos'd a place unknown  
Some time to any, but those two alone,  
And a few Persian mutes, who that same year  
Were seen about the markets: none knew where  
They could inhabit; the most curious  
Were foil'd, who watch'd to trace them to their house:  
And but the flitter-winged verse must tell,  
For truth's sake, what woe afterwards befel,  
'Twould humour many a heart to leave them thus,  
Shut from the busy world of more incredulous.

390

**PART II.**

Love in a hut, with water and a crust,  
 Is—Love, forgive us!—cinders, ashes, dust;  
 Love in a palace is perhaps at last  
 More grievous torment than a hermit's fast:—  
 That is a doubtful tale from faery land,  
 Hard for the non-elect to understand.  
 Had Lycius liv'd to hand his story down,  
 He might have given the moral a fresh frown,  
 Or clench'd it quite: but too short was their bliss  
 To breed distrust and hate, that make the soft voice hiss.      10  
 Besides, there, nightly, with terrific glare  
 Love, jealous grown of so complete a pair,  
 Hover'd and buzz'd his wings, with fearful roar,  
 Above the lintel of their chamber door,  
 And down the passage cast a glow upon the floor.

For all this came a ruin: side by side  
 They were enthroned, in the even tide,  
 Upon a couch, near to a curtaining  
 Whose airy texture, from a golden string,  
 Floated into the room, and let appear      20  
 Unveil'd the summer heaven, blue and clear,  
 Betwixt two marble shafts:—there they reposed,  
 Where use had made it sweet, with eyelids closed,  
 Saving a tythe which love still open kept,  
 That they might see each other while they almost slept;  
 When from the slope side of a suburb hill,  
 Deafening the swallow's twitter, came a thrill  
 Of trumpets—Lycius started—the sounds fled,

But left a thought, a buzzing in his head.  
For the first time, since first he harbour'd in 30  
That purple-lined palace of sweet sin,  
His spirit pass'd beyond its golden bourn  
Into the noisy world almost forsworn.  
The lady, ever watchful, penetrant,  
Saw this with pain, so arguing a want  
Of something more, more than her empery  
Of joys; and she began to moan and sigh  
Because he mused beyond her, knowing well  
That but a moment's thought is passion's passing bell.  
"Why do you sigh, fair creature?" whisper'd he: 40  
"Why do you think?" return'd she tenderly:  
"You have deserted me;—where am I now?  
Not in your heart while care weighs on your brow:  
No, no, you have dismiss'd me; and I go  
From your breast houseless: ay, it must be so."  
He answer'd, bending to her open eyes,  
Where he was mirror'd small in paradise,  
"My silver planet, both of eve and morn!  
Why will you plead yourself so sad forlorn,  
While I am striving how to fill my heart 50  
With deeper crimson, and a double smart?  
How to entangle, trammel up and snare  
Your soul in mine, and labyrinth you there  
Like the hid scent in an unbudded rose?  
Ay, a sweet kiss—you see your mighty woes.  
My thoughts! shall I unveil them? Listen then!  
What mortal hath a prize, that other men  
May be confounded and abash'd withal,  
But lets it sometimes pace abroad majestic,  
And triumph, as in thee I should rejoice 60  
Amid the hoarse alarm of Corinth's voice.  
Let my foes choke, and my friends shout afar,  
While through the thronged streets your bridal car  
Wheels round its dazzling spokes."—The lady's cheek  
Trembled; she nothing said, but, pale and meek,

Arose and knelt before him, wept a rain  
Of sorrows at his words; at last with pain  
Beseeching him, the while his hand she wrung,  
To change his purpose. He thereat was stung,  
Perverse, with stronger fancy to reclaim 70  
Her wild and timid nature to his aim:  
Besides, for all his love, in self despite,  
Against his better self, he took delight  
Luxurious in her sorrows, soft and new.  
His passion, cruel grown, took on a hue  
Fierce and sanguineous as 'twas possible  
In one whose brow had no dark veins to swell.  
Fine was the mitigated fury, like  
Apollo's presence when in act to strike  
The serpent—Ha, the serpent! certes, she 80  
Was none. She burnt, she lov'd the tyranny,  
And, all subdued, consented to the hour  
When to the bridal he should lead his paramour.  
Whispering in midnight silence, said the youth,  
"Sure some sweet name thou hast, though, by my truth,  
I have not ask'd it, ever thinking thee  
Not mortal, but of heavenly progeny,  
As still I do. Hast any mortal name,  
Fit appellation for this dazzling frame? 90  
Or friends or kinsfolk on the citted earth,  
To share our marriage feast and nuptial mirth?"  
"I have no friends," said Lamia, "no, not one;  
My presence in wide Corinth hardly known:  
My parents' bones are in their dusty urns  
Sepulchred, where no kindled incense burns,  
Seeing all their luckless race are dead, save me,  
And I neglect the holy rite for thee.  
Even as you list invite your many guests;  
But if, as now it seems, your vision rests  
With any pleasure on me, do not bid 100  
Old Apollonius—from him keep me hid."  
Lycius, perplex'd at words so blind and blank,

Made close inquiry; from whose touch she shrank,  
Feigning a sleep; and he to the dull shade  
Of deep sleep in a moment was betray'd.

It was the custom then to bring away  
The bride from home at blushing shut of day,  
Veil'd, in a chariot, heralded along  
By strewn flowers, torches, and a marriage song, 110  
With other pageants: but this fair unknown  
Had not a friend. So being left alone,  
(Lycius was gone to summon all his kin)  
And knowing surely she could never win  
His foolish heart from its mad pompousness,  
She set herself, high-thoughted, how to dress  
The misery in fit magnificence.  
She did so, but 'tis doubtful how and whence  
Came, and who were her subtle servitors.  
About the halls, and to and from the doors, 120  
There was a noise of wings, till in short space  
The glowing banquet-room shone with wide-arched grace.  
A haunting music, sole perhaps and lone  
Supportress of the faery-roof, made moan  
Throughout, as fearful the whole charm might fade.  
Fresh carved cedar, mimicking a glade  
Of palm and plantain, met from either side,  
High in the midst, in honour of the bride:  
Two palms and then two plantains, and so on,  
From either side their stems branch'd one to one  
All down the aisled place; and beneath all 130  
There ran a stream of lamps straight on from wall to wall.  
So canopied, lay an untasted feast  
Teeming with odours. Lamia, regal drest,  
Silently paced about, and as she went,  
In pale contented sort of discontent,  
Mission'd her viewless servants to enrich  
The fretted splendour of each nook and niche.  
Between the tree-stems, marbled plain at first,

Came jasper pannels; then, anon, there burst  
 Forth creeping imagery of slighter trees, 140  
 And with the larger wove in small intricacies.  
 Approving all, she faded at self-will,  
 And shut the chamber up, close, hush'd and still,  
 Complete and ready for the revels rude,  
 When dreadful guests would come to spoil her solitude.

The day appear'd, and all the gossip rout.  
 O senseless Lycius! Madman! wherefore flout  
 The silent-blessing fate, warm cloister'd hours,  
 And show to common eyes these secret bowers?  
 The herd approach'd; each guest, with busy brain, 150  
 Arriving at the portal, gaz'd amain,  
 And enter'd marveling: for they knew the street,  
 Remember'd it from childhood all complete  
 Without a gap, yet ne'er before had seen  
 That royal porch, that high-built fair demesne;  
 So in they hurried all, maz'd, curious and keen:  
 Save one, who look'd thereon with eye severe,  
 And with calm-planted steps walk'd in austere;  
 'Twas Apollonius: something too he laugh'd,  
 As though some knotty problem, that had daft 160  
 His patient thought, had now begun to thaw,  
 And solve and melt:—'twas just as he foresaw.

He met within the murmurous vestibule  
 His young disciple. "'Tis no common rule,  
 Lycius," said he, "for uninvited guest  
 To force himself upon you, and infest  
 With an unbidden presence the bright throng  
 Of younger friends; yet must I do this wrong,  
 And you forgive me." Lycius blush'd, and led  
 The old man through the inner doors broad-spread; 170  
 With reconciling words and courteous mien  
 Turning into sweet milk the sophist's spleen.

Of wealthy lustre was the banquet-room,  
Fill'd with pervading brilliance and perfume:  
Before each lucid pannel fuming stood  
A censer fed with myrrh and spiced wood,  
Each by a sacred tripod held aloft,  
Whose slender feet wide-swerv'd upon the soft  
Wool-woofed carpets: fifty wreaths of smoke  
From fifty censers their light voyage took 180  
To the high roof, still mimick'd as they rose  
Along the mirror'd walls by twin-clouds odorous.  
Twelve sphered tables, by silk seats insphered,  
High as the level of a man's breast rear'd  
On libbard's paws, upheld the heavy gold  
Of cups and goblets, and the store thrice told  
Of Ceres' horn, and, in huge vessels, wine  
Come from the gloomy tun with merry shine.  
Thus loaded with a feast the tables stood,  
Each shrining in the midst the image of a God. 190

When in an antichamber every guest  
Had felt the cold full sponge to pleasure press'd,  
By minist'ring slaves, upon his hands and feet,  
And fragrant oils with ceremony meet  
Pour'd on his hair, they all mov'd to the feast  
In white robes, and themselves in order placed  
Around the silken couches, wondering  
Whence all this mighty cost and blaze of wealth could spring.

Soft went the music the soft air along,  
While fluent Greek a vowel'd undersong 200  
Kept up among the guests, discoursing low  
At first, for scarcely was the wine at flow;  
But when the happy vintage touch'd their brains,  
Louder they talk, and louder come the strains  
Of powerful instruments:—the gorgeous dyes,  
The space, the splendour of the draperies,  
The roof of awful richness, nectarous cheer,

Beautiful slaves, and Lamia's self, appear,  
Now, when the wine has done its rosy deed,  
And every soul from human trammels freed, 210  
No more so strange; for merry wine, sweet wine,  
Will make Elysian shades not too fair, too divine.  
Soon was God Bacchus at meridian height;  
Flush'd were their cheeks, and bright eyes double bright:  
Garlands of every green, and every scent  
From vales deflower'd, or forest-trees branch-rent,  
In baskets of bright osier'd gold were brought  
High as the handles heap'd, to suit the thought  
Of every guest; that each, as he did please,  
Might fancy-fit his brows, silk-pillow'd at his ease. 220

What wreath for Lamia? What for Lycius?  
What for the sage, old Apollonius?  
Upon her aching forehead be there hung  
The leaves of willow and of adder's tongue;  
And for the youth, quick, let us strip for him  
The thyrsus, that his watching eyes may swim  
Into forgetfulness; and, for the sage,  
Let spear-grass and the spiteful thistle wage  
War on his temples. Do not all charms fly 230  
At the mere touch of cold philosophy?  
There was an awful rainbow once in heaven:  
We know her woof, her texture; she is given  
In the dull catalogue of common things.  
Philosophy will clip an Angel's wings,  
Conquer all mysteries by rule and line,  
Empty the haunted air, and gnomed mine—  
Unweave a rainbow, as it erewhile made  
The tender-person'd Lamia melt into a shade.

By her glad Lycius sitting, in chief place,  
Scarce saw in all the room another face, 240  
Till, checking his love trance, a cup he took  
Full brimm'd, and opposite sent forth a look

'Cross the broad table, to beseech a glance  
From his old teacher's wrinkled countenance,  
And pledge him. The bald-head philosopher  
Had fix'd his eye, without a twinkle or stir  
Full on the alarmed beauty of the bride,  
Brow-beating her fair form, and troubling her sweet pride.  
Lycius then press'd her hand, with devout touch,  
As pale it lay upon the rosy couch: 250  
'Twas icy, and the cold ran through his veins;  
Then sudden it grew hot, and all the pains  
Of an unnatural heat shot to his heart.  
"Lamia, what means this? Wherefore dost thou start?  
Know'st thou that man?" Poor Lamia answer'd not.  
He gaz'd into her eyes, and not a jot  
Own'd they the lovelorn piteous appeal:  
More, more he gaz'd: his human senses reel:  
Some hungry spell that loveliness absorbs;  
There was no recognition in those orbs. 260  
"Lamia!" he cried—and no soft-toned reply.  
The many heard, and the loud revelry  
Grew hush; the stately music no more breathes;  
The myrtle sicken'd in a thousand wreaths.  
By faint degrees, voice, lute, and pleasure ceased;  
A deadly silence step by step increased,  
Until it seem'd a horrid presence there,  
And not a man but felt the terror in his hair.  
"Lamia!" he shriek'd; and nothing but the shriek  
With its sad echo did the silence break. 270  
"Begone, foul dream!" he cried, gazing again  
In the bride's face, where now no azure vein  
Wander'd on fair-spaced temples; no soft bloom  
Misted the cheek; no passion to illumine  
The deep-recessed vision:—all was blight;  
Lamia, no longer fair, there sat a deadly white.  
"Shut, shut those juggling eyes, thou ruthless man!  
Turn them aside, wretch! or the righteous ban  
Of all the Gods, whose dreadful images

Here represent their shadowy presences, 280  
 May pierce them on the sudden with the thorn  
 Of painful blindness; leaving thee forlorn,  
 In trembling dotage to the feeblest fright  
 Of conscience, for their long offended might,  
 For all thine impious proud-heart sophistries,  
 Unlawful magic, and enticing lies.  
 Corinthians! look upon that gray-beard wretch!  
 Mark how, possess'd, his lashless eyelids stretch  
 Around his demon eyes! Corinthians, see!  
 My sweet bride withers at their potency." 290  
 "Fool!" said the sophist, in an under-tone  
 Gruff with contempt; which a death-nighing moan  
 From Lycius answer'd, as heart-struck and lost,  
 He sank supine beside the aching ghost.  
 "Fool! Fool!" repeated he, while his eyes still  
 Relented not, nor mov'd; "from every ill  
 Of life have I preserv'd thee to this day,  
 And shall I see thee made a serpent's prey?"  
 Then Lamia breath'd death breath; the sophist's eye,  
 Like a sharp spear, went through her utterly, 300  
 Keen, cruel, perceant, stinging; she, as well  
 As her weak hand could any meaning tell,  
 Motion'd him to be silent; vainly so,  
 He look'd and look'd again a level—No!  
 "A Serpent!" echoed he; no sooner said,  
 Than with a frightful scream she vanished:  
 And Lycius' arms were empty of delight,  
 As were his limbs of life, from that same night.  
 On the high couch he lay!—his friends came round—  
 Supported him—no pulse, or breath they found, 310  
 And, in its marriage robe, the heavy body wound.\*

---

\*"Philostratus, in his fourth book *de Vita Apollonii*, hath a memorable instance in this kind, which I may not omit, of one Menippus Lycius, a young man twenty-five years of age, that going betwixt Cenchreas and Corinth, met such a phantasm in the habit of a fair gentlewoman, which taking him by the hand, carried him home to her house, in the suburbs of

---

Corinth, and told him she was a Phoenician by birth, and if he would tarry with her, he should hear her sing and play, and drink such wine as never any drank, and no man should molest him; but she, being fair and lovely, would live and die with him, that was fair and lovely to behold. The young man, a philosopher, otherwise staid and discreet, able to moderate his passions, though not this of love, tarried with her a while to his great content, and at last married her, to whose wedding, amongst other guests, came Apollonius; who, by some probable conjectures, found her out to be a serpent, a lamia; and that all her furniture was, like Tantalus' gold, described by Homer, no substance but mere illusions. When she saw herself descried, she wept, and desired Apollonius to be silent, but he would not be moved, and thereupon she, plate, house, and all that was in it, vanished in an instant: many thousands took notice of this fact, for it was done in the midst of Greece."

Burton's 'Anatomy of Melancholy.'  
*Part 3. Sect. 2 Memb. 1. Subs. 1.*

ISABELLA;  
OR,  
THE POT OF BASIL

A STORY FROM BOCCACCIO

I.

Fair Isabel, poor simple Isabel!  
Lorenzo, a young palmer in Love's eye!  
They could not in the self-same mansion dwell  
Without some stir of heart, some malady;  
They could not sit at meals but feel how well  
It soothed each to be the other by;  
They could not, sure, beneath the same roof sleep  
But to each other dream, and nightly weep.

II.

With every morn their love grew tenderer,  
With every eve deeper and tenderer still;  
He might not in house, field, or garden stir,  
But her full shape would all his seeing fill;

10

And his continual voice was pleasanter  
To her, than noise of trees or hidden rill;  
Her lute-string gave an echo of his name,  
She spoilt her half-done broidery with the same.

III.

He knew whose gentle hand was at the latch,  
Before the door had given her to his eyes;  
And from her chamber-window he would catch  
Her beauty farther than the falcon spies; 20  
And constant as her vespers would he watch,  
Because her face was turn'd to the same skies;  
And with sick longing all the night outwear,  
To hear her morning-step upon the stair.

IV.

A whole long month of May in this sad plight  
Made their cheeks paler by the break of June:  
"To-morrow will I bow to my delight,  
To-morrow will I ask my lady's boon."—  
"O may I never see another night,  
Lorenzo, if thy lips breathe not love's tune."— 30  
So spake they to their pillows; but, alas,  
Honeyless days and days did he let pass;

V.

Until sweet Isabella's untouch'd cheek  
Fell sick within the rose's just domain,  
Fell thin as a young mother's, who doth seek  
By every lull to cool her infant's pain:  
"How ill she is," said he, "I may not speak,

And yet I will, and tell my love all plain:  
 If looks speak love-laws, I will drink her tears,  
 And at the least 'twill startle off her cares."

40

## VI.

So said he one fair morning, and all day  
 His heart beat awfully against his side;  
 And to his heart he inwardly did pray  
 For power to speak; but still the ruddy tide  
 Stifled his voice, and puls'd resolve away—  
 Fever'd his high conceit of such a bride,  
 Yet brought him to the meekness of a child:  
 Alas! when passion is both meek and wild!

## VII.

So once more he had wak'd and anguished  
 A dreary night of love and misery,  
 If Isabel's quick eye had not been wed  
 To every symbol on his forehead high;  
 She saw it waxing very pale and dead,  
 And straight all flush'd; so, lisped tenderly,  
 "Lorenzo!"—here she ceas'd her timid quest,  
 But in her tone and look he read the rest.

50

## VIII.

"O Isabella, I can half perceive  
 That I may speak my grief into thine ear;  
 If thou didst ever any thing believe,  
 Believe how I love thee, believe how near  
 My soul is to its doom: I would not grieve  
 Thy hand by unwelcome pressing, would not fear

60

Thine eyes by gazing; but I cannot live  
Another night, and not my passion thrive.

IX.

“Love! thou art leading me from wintry cold,  
Lady! thou leadest me to summer clime,  
And I must taste the blossoms that unfold  
In its ripe warmth this gracious morning time.”  
So said, his erewhile timid lips grew bold,  
And poesied with hers in dewy rhyme:  
Great bliss was with them, and great happiness  
Grew, like a lusty flower in June’s caress.

70

X.

Parting they seem’d to tread upon the air,  
Twin roses by the zephyr blown apart  
Only to meet again more close, and share  
The inward fragrance of each other’s heart.  
She, to her chamber gone, a ditty fair  
Sang, of delicious love and honey’d dart;  
He with light steps went up a western hill,  
And bade the sun farewell, and joy’d his fill.

80

XI.

All close they met again, before the dusk  
Had taken from the stars its pleasant veil,  
All close they met, all eyes, before the dusk  
Had taken from the stars its pleasant veil,  
Close in a bower of hyacinth and musk,  
Unknown of any, free from whispering tale.  
Ah! better had it been for ever so,  
Than idle ears should pleasure in their woe.

## XII.

Were they unhappy then?—It cannot be—  
Too many tears for lovers have been shed, 90  
Too many sighs give we to them in fee,  
Too much of pity after they are dead,  
Too many doleful stories do we see,  
Whose matter in bright gold were best be read;  
Except in such a page where Theseus' spouse  
Over the pathless waves towards him bows.

## XIII.

But, for the general award of love,  
The little sweet doth kill much bitterness;  
Though Dido silent is in under-grove,  
And Isabella's was a great distress, 100  
Though young Lorenzo in warm Indian clove  
Was not embalm'd, this truth is not the less—  
Even bees, the little almsmen of spring-bowers,  
Know there is richest juice in poison-flowers.

## XIV.

With her two brothers this fair lady dwelt,  
Enriched from ancestral merchandize,  
And for them many a weary hand did swelt  
In torched mines and noisy factories,  
And many once proud-quiver'd loins did melt  
In blood from stinging whip;—with hollow eyes 110  
Many all day in dazzling river stood,  
To take the rich-ored driftings of the flood.

XV.

For them the Ceylon diver held his breath,  
And went all naked to the hungry shark;  
For them his ears gush'd blood; for them in death  
The seal on the cold ice with piteous bark  
Lay full of darts; for them alone did seethe  
A thousand men in troubles wide and dark:  
Half-ignorant, they turn'd an easy wheel,  
That set sharp racks at work, to pinch and peel. 120

XVI.

Why were they proud? Because their marble founts  
Gush'd with more pride than do a wretch's tears?—  
Why were they proud? Because fair orange-mounts  
Were of more soft ascent than lazar stairs?—  
Why were they proud? Because red-lin'd accounts  
Were richer than the songs of Grecian years?—  
Why were they proud? again we ask aloud,  
Why in the name of Glory were they proud?

XVII.

Yet were these Florentines as self-retired  
In hungry pride and gainful cowardice, 130  
As two close Hebrews in that land inspired,  
Paled in and vineyarded from beggar-spies;  
The hawks of ship-mast forests—the untired  
And pannier'd mules for ducats and old lies—  
Quick cat's-paws on the generous stray-away,—  
Great wits in Spanish, Tuscan, and Malay.

## XVIII.

How was it these same ledger-men could spy  
Fair Isabella in her downy nest?  
How could they find out in Lorenzo's eye  
A straying from his toil? Hot Egypt's pest 140  
Into their vision covetous and sly!  
How could these money-bags see east and west?—  
Yet so they did—and every dealer fair  
Must see behind, as doth the hunted hare.

## XIX.

O eloquent and famed Boccaccio!  
Of thee we now should ask forgiving boon;  
And of thy spicy myrtles as they blow,  
And of thy roses amorous of the moon,  
And of thy lilies, that do paler grow 150  
Now they can no more hear thy ghittern's tune,  
For venturing syllables that ill beseem  
The quiet glooms of such a piteous theme.

## XX.

Grant thou a pardon here, and then the tale  
Shall move on soberly, as it is meet;  
There is no other crime, no mad assail  
To make old prose in modern rhyme more sweet:  
But it is done—succeed the verse or fail—  
To honour thee, and thy gone spirit greet;  
To stead thee as a verse in English tongue,  
An echo of thee in the north-wind sung. 160

XXI.

These brethren having found by many signs  
What love Lorenzo for their sister had,  
And how she lov'd him too, each unconfines  
His bitter thoughts to other, well nigh mad  
That he, the servant of their trade designs,  
Should in their sister's love be blithe and glad,  
When 'twas their plan to coax her by degrees  
To some high noble and his olive-trees.

XXII.

And many a jealous conference had they,  
And many times they bit their lips alone, 170  
Before they fix'd upon a surest way  
To make the youngster for his crime atone;  
And at the last, these men of cruel clay  
Cut Mercy with a sharp knife to the bone;  
For they resolved in some forest dim  
To kill Lorenzo, and there bury him.

XXIII.

So on a pleasant morning, as he leant  
Into the sun-rise, o'er the balustrade  
Of the garden-terrace, towards him they bent  
Their footing through the dews; and to him said, 180  
"You seem there in the quiet of content,  
Lorenzo, and we are most loth to invade  
Calm speculation; but if you are wise,  
Bestride your steed while cold is in the skies.

## XXIV.

“To-day we purpose, ay, this hour we mount  
To spur three leagues towards the Apennine;  
Come down, we pray thee, ere the hot sun count  
His dewy rosary on the eglantine.”  
Lorenzo, courteously as he was wont,  
Bow’d a fair greeting to these serpents’ whine; 190  
And went in haste, to get in readiness,  
With belt, and spur, and bracing huntsman’s dress.

## XXV.

And as he to the court-yard pass’d along,  
Each third step did he pause, and listen’d oft  
If he could hear his lady’s matin-song,  
Or the light whisper of her footstep soft;  
And as he thus over his passion hung,  
He heard a laugh full musical aloft;  
When, looking up, he saw her features bright  
Smile through an in-door lattice, all delight. 200

## XXVI.

“Love, Isabell!” said he, “I was in pain  
Lest I should miss to bid thee a good morrow  
Ah! what if I should lose thee, when so fain  
I am to stifle all the heavy sorrow  
Of a poor three hours’ absence? but we’ll gain  
Out of the amorous dark what day doth borrow.  
Goodbye! I’ll soon be back.”—“Goodbye!” said she:—  
And as he went she chanted merrily.

XXVII.

So the two brothers and their murder'd man  
Rode past fair Florence, to where Arno's stream                   210  
Gurgles through straiten'd banks, and still doth fan  
Itself with dancing bulrush, and the bream  
Keeps head against the freshets. Sick and wan  
The brothers' faces in the ford did seem,  
Lorenzo's flush with love.—They pass'd the water  
Into a forest quiet for the slaughter.

XXVIII.

There was Lorenzo slain and buried in,  
There in that forest did his great love cease;  
Ah! when a soul doth thus its freedom win,  
It aches in loneliness—is ill at peace                   220  
As the break-covert blood-hounds of such sin:  
They dipp'd their swords in the water, and did tease  
Their horses homeward, with convulsed spur,  
Each richer by his being a murderer.

XXIX.

They told their sister how, with sudden speed,  
Lorenzo had ta'en ship for foreign lands,  
Because of some great urgency and need  
In their affairs, requiring trusty hands.  
Poor Girl! put on thy stifling widow's weed,  
And 'scape at once from Hope's accursed bands;                   230  
To-day thou wilt not see him, nor to-morrow,  
And the next day will be a day of sorrow.

## XXX.

She weeps alone for pleasures not to be;  
Sorely she wept until the night came on,  
And then, instead of love, O misery!  
She brooded o'er the luxury alone:  
His image in the dusk she seem'd to see,  
And to the silence made a gentle moan,  
Spreading her perfect arms upon the air,  
And on her couch low murmuring "Where? O where?"

239

## XXXI.

But Selfishness, Love's cousin, held not long  
Its fiery vigil in her single breast;  
She fretted for the golden hour, and hung  
Upon the time with feverish unrest—  
Not long—for soon into her heart a throng  
Of higher occupants, a richer zest,  
Came tragic; passion not to be subdued,  
And sorrow for her love in travels rude.

## XXXII.

In the mid days of autumn, on their eves  
The breath of Winter comes from far away,  
And the sick west continually bereaves  
Of some gold tinge, and plays a roundelay  
Of death among the bushes and the leaves,  
To make all bare before he dares to stray  
From his north cavern. So sweet Isabel  
By gradual decay from beauty fell,

250

XXXIII.

Because Lorenzo came not. Oftentimes  
She ask'd her brothers, with an eye all pale,  
Striving to be itself, what dungeon climes  
Could keep him off so long? They spake a tale 260  
Time after time, to quiet her. Their crimes  
Came on them, like a smoke from Hinnom's vale;  
And every night in dreams they groan'd aloud,  
To see their sister in her snowy shroud.

XXXIV.

And she had died in drowsy ignorance,  
But for a thing more deadly dark than all;  
It came like a fierce potion, drunk by chance,  
Which saves a sick man from the feather'd pall  
For some few gasping moments; like a lance,  
Waking an Indian from his cloudy hall 270  
With cruel pierce, and bringing him again  
Sense of the gnawing fire at heart and brain.

XXXV.

It was a vision.—In the drowsy gloom,  
The dull of midnight, at her couch's foot  
Lorenzo stood, and wept: the forest tomb  
Had marr'd his glossy hair which once could shoot  
Lustre into the sun, and put cold doom  
Upon his lips, and taken the soft lute  
From his lorn voice, and past his loamed ears  
Had made a miry channel for his tears. 280

## XXXVI.

Strange sound it was, when the pale shadow spake;  
 For there was striving, in its piteous tongue,  
 To speak as when on earth it was awake,  
 And Isabella on its music hung:  
 Languor there was in it, and tremulous shake,  
 As in a palsied Druid's harp unstrung;  
 And through it moan'd a ghostly under-song,  
 Like hoarse night-gusts sepulchral briars among.

## XXXVII.

Its eyes, though wild, were still all dewy bright  
 With love, and kept all phantom fear aloof 290  
 From the poor girl by magic of their light,  
 The while it did unthread the horrid woof  
 Of the late darken'd time,—the murderous spite  
 Of pride and avarice,—the dark pine roof  
 In the forest,—and the sodden turfed dell,  
 Where, without any word, from stabs he fell.

## XXXVIII.

Saying moreover, "Isabel, my sweet!  
 Red whortle-berries droop above my head,  
 And a large flint-stone weighs upon my feet;  
 Around me beeches and high chestnuts shed 300  
 Their leaves and prickly nuts; a sheep-fold bleat  
 Comes from beyond the river to my bed:  
 Go, shed one tear upon my heather-bloom,  
 And it shall comfort me within the tomb.

XXXIX.

“I am a shadow now, alas! alas!

Upon the skirts of human-nature dwelling

Alone: I chant alone the holy mass,

While little sounds of life are round me knelling,

And glossy bees at noon do fieldward pass,

And many a chapel bell the hour is telling,

Paining me through: those sounds grow strange to me,

And thou art distant in Humanity.

310

XL.

“I know what was, I feel full well what is,

And I should rage, if spirits could go mad;

Though I forget the taste of earthly bliss,

That paleness warms my grave, as though I had

A Seraph chosen from the bright abyss

To be my spouse: thy paleness makes me glad;

Thy beauty grows upon me, and I feel

A greater love through all my essence steal.”

320

XLI.

The Spirit mourn'd “Adieu!”—dissolv'd, and left

The atom darkness in a slow turmoil;

As when of healthful midnight sleep bereft,

Thinking on rugged hours and fruitless toil,

We put our eyes into a pillowy cleft,

And see the spangly gloom froth up and boil:

It made sad Isabella's eyelids ache,

And in the dawn she started up awake;

## XLII.

“Ha! ha!” said she, “I knew not this hard life,  
I thought the worst was simple misery; 330  
I thought some Fate with pleasure or with strife  
Portion’d us—happy days, or else to die;  
But there is crime—a brother’s bloody knife!  
Sweet Spirit, thou hast school’d my infancy:  
I’ll visit thee for this, and kiss thine eyes,  
And greet thee morn and even in the skies.”

## XLIII.

When the full morning came, she had devised  
How she might secret to the forest hie;  
How she might find the clay, so dearly prized,  
And sing to it one latest lullaby; 340  
How her short absence might be unsurmised,  
While she the inmost of the dream would try.  
Resolv’d, she took with her an aged nurse,  
And went into that dismal forest-hearse.

## XLIV.

See, as they creep along the river side,  
How she doth whisper to that aged Dame,  
And, after looking round the champaign wide,  
Shows her a knife.—“What feverous hectic flame  
Burns in thee, child?—What good can thee betide,  
That thou should’st smile again?”—The evening came, 350  
And they had found Lorenzo’s earthy bed;  
The flint was there, the berries at his head.

XLV.

Who hath not loiter'd in a green church-yard,  
And let his spirit, like a demon-mole,  
Work through the clayey soil and gravel hard,  
To see scull, coffin'd bones, and funeral stole;  
Pitying each form that hungry Death hath marr'd,  
And filling it once more with human soul?  
Ah! this is holiday to what was felt  
When Isabella by Lorenzo knelt.

360

XLVI.

She gaz'd into the fresh-thrown mould, as though  
One glance did fully all its secrets tell;  
Clearly she saw, as other eyes would know  
Pale limbs at bottom of a crystal well;  
Upon the murderous spot she seem'd to grow,  
Like to a native lily of the dell:  
Then with her knife, all sudden, she began  
To dig more fervently than misers can.

XLVII.

Soon she turn'd up a soiled glove, whereon  
Her silk had play'd in purple phantasies,  
She kiss'd it with a lip more chill than stone,  
And put it in her bosom, where it dries  
And freezes utterly unto the bone  
Those dainties made to still an infant's cries:  
Then 'gan she work again; nor stay'd her care,  
But to throw back at times her veiling hair.

370

## XLVIII.

That old nurse stood beside her wondering,  
 Until her heart felt pity to the core  
 At sight of such a dismal labouring,  
 And so she kneeled, with her locks all hoar, 380  
 And put her lean hands to the horrid thing:  
 Three hours they labour'd at this travail sore;  
 At last they felt the kernel of the grave,  
 And Isabella did not stamp and rave.

## XLIX.

Ah! wherefore all this wormy circumstance?  
 Why linger at the yawning tomb so long?  
 O for the gentleness of old Romance,  
 The simple plaining of a minstrel's song!  
 Fair reader, at the old tale take a glance,  
 For here, in truth, it doth not well belong 390  
 To speak:—O turn thee to the very tale,  
 And taste the music of that vision pale.

## L.

With duller steel than the Perséan sword  
 They cut away no formless monster's head,  
 But one, whose gentleness did well accord  
 With death, as life. The ancient harps have said,  
 Love never dies, but lives, immortal Lord:  
 If Love impersonate was ever dead,  
 Pale Isabella kiss'd it, and low moan'd.  
 'Twas love; cold,—dead indeed, but not dethroned. 400

LI.

In anxious secrecy they took it home,  
And then the prize was all for Isabel:  
She calm'd its wild hair with a golden comb,  
And all around each eye's sepulchral cell  
Pointed each fringed lash; the smeared loam  
With tears, as chilly as a dripping well,  
She drench'd away:—and still she comb'd, and kept  
Sighing all day—and still she kiss'd, and wept.

LII.

Then in a silken scarf,—sweet with the dews  
Of precious flowers pluck'd in Araby, 410  
And divine liquids come with odorous ooze  
Through the cold serpent-pipe refreshfully,—  
She wrapp'd it up; and for its tomb did choose  
A garden-pot, wherein she laid it by,  
And cover'd it with mould, and o'er it set  
Sweet Basil, which her tears kept ever wet.

LIII.

And she forgot the stars, the moon, and sun,  
And she forgot the blue above the trees,  
And she forgot the dells where waters run, 420  
And she forgot the chilly autumn breeze;  
She had no knowledge when the day was done,  
And the new morn she saw not: but in peace  
Hung over her sweet Basil evermore,  
And moisten'd it with tears unto the core.



LVII.

O leave the palm to wither by itself;  
Let not quick Winter chill its dying hour!— 450  
It may not be—those Baälites of pelf,  
Her brethren, noted the continual shower  
From her dead eyes; and many a curious elf,  
Among her kindred, wonder'd that such dower  
Of youth and beauty should be thrown aside  
By one mark'd out to be a Noble's bride.

LVIII.

And, furthermore, her brethren wonder'd much  
Why she sat drooping by the Basil green,  
And why it flourish'd, as by magic touch;  
Greatly they wonder'd what the thing might mean: 460  
They could not surely give belief, that such  
A very nothing would have power to wean  
Her from her own fair youth, and pleasures gay,  
And even remembrance of her love's delay.

LIX.

Therefore they watch'd a time when they might sift  
This hidden whim; and long they watch'd in vain;  
For seldom did she go to chapel-shrift,  
And seldom felt she any hunger-pain;  
And when she left, she hurried back, as swift  
As bird on wing to breast its eggs again; 470  
And, patient, as a hen-bird, sat her there  
Beside her Basil, weeping through her hair.

## LX.

Yet they contriv'd to steal the Basil-pot,  
And to examine it in secret place:  
The thing was vile with green and livid spot,  
And yet they knew it was Lorenzo's face:  
The guerdon of their murder they had got,  
And so left Florence in a moment's space,  
Never to turn again.—Away they went,  
With blood upon their heads, to banishment.

480

## LXI.

O Melancholy, turn thine eyes away!  
O Music, Music, breathe despondingly!  
O Echo, Echo, on some other day,  
From isles Lethean, sigh to us—O sigh!  
Spirits of grief, sing not your "Well-a-way!"  
For Isabel, sweet Isabel, will die;  
Will die a death too lone and incomplete,  
Now they have ta'en away her Basil sweet.

## LXII.

Piteous she look'd on dead and senseless things,  
Asking for her lost Basil amorously;  
And with melodious chuckle in the strings  
Of her lorn voice, she oftentimes would cry  
After the Pilgrim in his wanderings,  
To ask him where her Basil was; and why  
'Twas hid from her: "For cruel 'tis," said she,  
"To steal my Basil-pot away from me."

490



## THE EVE OF ST. AGNES

### I.

St. Agnes' Eve—Ah, bitter chill it was!  
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold;  
The hare limp'd trembling through the frozen grass,  
And silent was the flock in woolly fold:  
Numb were the Beadsman's fingers, while he told  
His rosary, and while his frosted breath,  
Like pious incense from a censer old,  
Seem'd taking flight for heaven, without a death,  
Past the sweet Virgin's picture, while his prayer he saith.

### II.

His prayer he saith, this patient, holy man; 10  
Then takes his lamp, and riseth from his knees,  
And back returneth, meagre, barefoot, wan,  
Along the chapel aisle by slow degrees:  
The sculptur'd dead, on each side, seem to freeze,  
Emprison'd in black, purgatorial rails:  
Knights, ladies, praying in dumb orat'ries,  
He passeth by; and his weak spirit fails  
To think how they may ache in icy hoods and mails.

III.

Northward he turneth through a little door,  
And scarce three steps, ere Music's golden tongue                    20  
Flatter'd to tears this aged man and poor;  
But no—already had his deathbell rung;  
The joys of all his life were said and sung:  
His was harsh penance on St. Agnes' Eve:  
Another way he went, and soon among  
Rough ashes sat he for his soul's reprieve,  
And all night kept awake, for sinners' sake to grieve.

IV.

That ancient Beadsman heard the prelude soft;  
And so it chanc'd, for many a door was wide,  
From hurry to and fro. Soon, up aloft,                    30  
The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide:  
The level chambers, ready with their pride,  
Were glowing to receive a thousand guests:  
The carved angels, ever eager-eyed,  
Star'd, where upon their heads the cornice rests,  
With hair blown back, and wings put cross-wise on their breasts.

V.

At length burst in the argent revelry,  
With plume, tiara, and all rich array,  
Numerous as shadows haunting fairily  
The brain, new stuff'd, in youth, with triumphs gay                    40  
Of old romance. These let us wish away,  
And turn, sole-thoughted, to one Lady there,  
Whose heart had brooded, all that wintry day,  
On love, and wing'd St. Agnes' saintly care,  
As she had heard old dames full many times declare.

## VI.

They told her how, upon St. Agnes' Eve,  
 Young virgins might have visions of delight,  
 And soft adorings from their loves receive  
 Upon the honey'd middle of the night,  
 If ceremonies due they did aright; 50  
 As, supperless to bed they must retire,  
 And couch supine their beauties, lily white;  
 Nor look behind, nor sideways, but require  
 Of Heaven with upward eyes for all that they desire.

## VII.

Full of this whim was thoughtful Madeline:  
 The music, yearning like a God in pain,  
 She scarcely heard: her maiden eyes divine,  
 Fix'd on the floor, saw many a sweeping train  
 Pass by—she heeded not at all: in vain  
 Came many a tiptoe, amorous cavalier, 60  
 And back retir'd; not cool'd by high disdain,  
 But she saw not: her heart was elsewhere:  
 She sigh'd for Agnes' dreams, the sweetest of the year.

## VIII.

She danc'd along with vague, regardless eyes,  
 Anxious her lips, her breathing quick and short:  
 The hallow'd hour was near at hand: she sighs  
 Amid the timbrels, and the throng'd resort  
 Of whisperers in anger, or in sport;  
 'Mid looks of love, defiance, hate, and scorn,  
 Hoodwink'd with faery fancy; all amort, 70  
 Save to St. Agnes and her lambs unshorn,  
 And all the bliss to be before to-morrow morn.

IX.

So, purposing each moment to retire,  
She linger'd still. Meantime, across the moors,  
Had come young Porphyro, with heart on fire  
For Madeline. Beside the portal doors,  
Buttress'd from moonlight, stands he, and implores  
All saints to give him sight of Madeline,  
But for one moment in the tedious hours,  
That he might gaze and worship all unseen; 80  
Perchance speak, kneel, touch, kiss—in sooth such things have been.

X.

He ventures in: let no buzz'd whisper tell:  
All eyes be muffled, or a hundred swords  
Will storm his heart, Love's fev'rous citadel:  
For him, those chambers held barbarian hordes,  
Hyena foemen, and hot-blooded lords,  
Whose very dogs would execrations howl  
Against his lineage: not one breast affords  
Him any mercy, in that mansion foul,  
Save one old beldame, weak in body and in soul. 90

XI.

Ah, happy chance! the aged creature came,  
Shuffling along with ivory-headed wand,  
To where he stood, hid from the torch's flame,  
Behind a broad hall-pillar, far beyond  
The sound of merriment and chorus bland:  
He startled her; but soon she knew his face,  
And grasp'd his fingers in her palsied hand,  
Saying, "Mercy, Porphyro! hie thee from this place;  
They are all here to-night, the whole blood-thirsty race!"

## XII.

“Get hence! get hence! there’s dwarfish Hildebrand;      100  
 He had a fever late, and in the fit  
 He cursed thee and thine, both house and land:  
 Then there’s that old Lord Maurice, not a whit  
 More tame for his gray hairs—Alas me! flit!  
 Flit like a ghost away.”—“Ah, Gossip dear,  
 We’re safe enough; here in this arm-chair sit,  
 And tell me how”—“Good Saints! not here, not here;  
 Follow me, child, or else these stones will be thy bier.”

## XIII.

He follow’d through a lowly arched way,  
 Brushing the cobwebs with his lofty plume,      110  
 And as she mutter’d “Well-a—well-a-day!”  
 He found him in a little moonlight room,  
 Pale, lattic’d, chill, and silent as a tomb.  
 “Now tell me where is Madeline,” said he,  
 “O tell me, Angela, by the holy loom  
 Which none but secret sisterhood may see,  
 When they St. Agnes’ wool are weaving piously.”

## XIV.

“St. Agnes! Ah! it is St. Agnes’ Eve—  
 Yet men will murder upon holy days:  
 Thou must hold water in a witch’s sieve,      120  
 And be liege-lord of all the Elves and Fays,  
 To venture so: it fills me with amaze  
 To see thee, Porphyro!—St. Agnes’ Eve!  
 God’s help! my lady fair the conjuror plays  
 This very night: good angels her deceive!  
 But let me laugh awhile, I’ve mickle time to grieve.”

XV.

Feebly she laugheth in the languid moon,  
While Porphyro upon her face doth look,  
Like puzzled urchin on an aged crone  
Who keepeth clos'd a wond'rous riddle-book, 130  
As spectacted she sits in chimney nook.  
But soon his eyes grew brilliant, when she told  
His lady's purpose; and he scarce could brook  
Tears, at the thought of those enchantments cold  
And Madeline asleep in lap of legends old.

XVI.

Sudden a thought came like a full-blown rose,  
Flushing his brow, and in his pained heart  
Made purple riot: then doth he propose  
A stratagem, that makes the beldame start:  
"A cruel man and impious thou art: 140  
Sweet lady, let her pray, and sleep, and dream  
Alone with her good angels, far apart  
From wicked men like thee. Go, go!—I deem  
Thou canst not surely be the same that thou didst seem."

XVII.

"I will not harm her, by all saints I swear,"  
Quoth Porphyro: "O may I ne'er find grace  
When my weak voice shall whisper its last prayer,  
If one of her soft ringlets I displace,  
Or look with ruffian passion in her face:  
Good Angela, believe me by these tears; 150  
Or I will, even in a moment's space,  
Awake, with horrid shout, my foemen's ears,  
And beard them, though they be more fang'd than wolves and bears."

## XVIII.

“Ah! why wilt thou affright a feeble soul?  
A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, churchyard thing,  
Whose passing-bell may ere the midnight toll;  
Whose prayers for thee, each morn and evening,  
Were never miss’d.”—Thus plaining, doth she bring  
A gentler speech from burning Porphyro;  
So woful, and of such deep sorrowing, 160  
That Angela gives promise she will do  
Whatever he shall wish, betide her weal or woe.

## XIX.

Which was, to lead him, in close secrecy,  
Even to Madeline’s chamber, and there hide  
Him in a closet, of such privacy  
That he might see her beauty unespied,  
And win perhaps that night a peerless bride,  
While legion’d fairies pac’d the coverlet,  
And pale enchantment held her sleepy-eyed.  
Never on such a night have lovers met, 170  
Since Merlin paid his Demon all the monstrous debt.

## XX.

“It shall be as thou wishest,” said the Dame:  
“All cates and dainties shall be stored there  
Quickly on this feast-night: by the tambour frame  
Her own lute thou wilt see: no time to spare,  
For I am slow and feeble, and scarce dare  
On such a catering trust my dizzy head.  
Wait here, my child, with patience; kneel in prayer  
The while: Ah! thou must needs the lady wed,  
Or may I never leave my grave among the dead.” 180

XXI.

So saying, she hobbled off with busy fear.  
The lover's endless minutes slowly pass'd;  
The dame return'd, and whisper'd in his ear  
To follow her; with aged eyes aghast  
From fright of dim espial. Safe at last,  
Through many a dusky gallery, they gain  
The maiden's chamber, silken, hush'd, and chaste;  
Where Porphyro took covert, pleas'd amain.  
His poor guide hurried back with agues in her brain.

XXII.

Her falt'ring hand upon the balustrade, 190  
Old Angela was feeling for the stair,  
When Madeline, St. Agnes' charmed maid,  
Rose, like a mission'd spirit, unaware:  
With silver taper's light, and pious care,  
She turn'd, and down the aged gossip led  
To a safe level matting. Now prepare,  
Young Porphyro, for gazing on that bed;  
She comes, she comes again, like ring-dove fray'd and fled.

XXIII.

Out went the taper as she hurried in;  
Its little smoke, in pallid moonshine, died: 200  
She clos'd the door, she panted, all akin  
To spirits of the air, and visions wide:  
No uttered syllable, or, woe betide!  
But to her heart, her heart was voluble,  
Paining with eloquence her balmy side;  
As though a tongueless nightingale should swell  
Her throat in vain, and die, heart-stifled, in her dell.

## XXIV.

A casement high and triple-arch'd there was,  
All garlanded with carven imag'ries  
Of fruits, and flowers, and bunches of knot-grass,                   210  
And diamonded with panes of quaint device,  
Innumerable of stains and splendid dyes,  
As are the tiger-moth's deep-damask'd wings;  
And in the midst, 'mong thousand heraldries,  
And twilight saints, and dim emblazonings,  
A shielded scutcheon blush'd with blood of queens and kings.

## XXV.

Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,  
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast,  
As down she knelt for heaven's grace and boon;  
Rose-bloom fell on her hands, together prest,                   220  
And on her silver cross soft amethyst,  
And on her hair a glory, like a saint:  
She seem'd a splendid angel, newly drest,  
Save wings, for heaven:—Porphyro grew faint:  
She knelt, so pure a thing, so free from mortal taint.

## XXVI.

Anon his heart revives: her vespers done,  
Of all its wreathed pearls her hair she frees;  
Unclasps her warmed jewels one by one;  
Loosens her fragrant boddice; by degrees  
Her rich attire creeps rustling to her knees:                   230  
Half-hidden, like a mermaid in sea-weed,  
Pensive awhile she dreams awake, and sees,  
In fancy, fair St. Agnes in her bed,  
But dares not look behind, or all the charm is fled.

XXVII.

Soon, trembling in her soft and chilly nest,  
In sort of wakeful swoon, perplex'd she lay,  
Until the poppi'd warmth of sleep oppress'd  
Her soothed limbs, and soul fatigued away;  
Flown, like a thought, until the morrow-day; 240  
Blissfully haven'd both from joy and pain;  
Clasp'd like a missal where swart Paynims pray;  
Blinded alike from sunshine and from rain,  
As though a rose should shut, and be a bud again.

XXVIII.

Stol'n to this paradise, and so entranced,  
Porphyro gazed upon her empty dress,  
And listen'd to her breathing, if it chanced  
To wake into a slumberous tenderness;  
Which when he heard, that minute did he bless,  
And breath'd himself: then from the closet crept,  
Noiseless as fear in a wide wilderness, 250  
And over the hush'd carpet, silent, stept,  
And 'tween the curtains peep'd, where, lo!—how fast she slept.

XXIX.

Then by the bed-side, where the faded moon  
Made a dim, silver twilight, soft he set  
A table, and, half anguish'd, threw thereon  
A cloth of woven crimson, gold, and jet:—  
O for some drowsy Morphean amulet!  
The boisterous, midnight, festive clarion,  
The kettle-drum, and far-heard clarionet,  
Affray his ears, though but in dying tone:— 260  
The hall door shuts again, and all the noise is gone.

## XXX.

And still she slept an azure-lidded sleep,  
In blanched linen, smooth, and lavender'd,  
While he from forth the closet brought a heap  
Of candied apple, quince, and plum, and gourd  
With jellies soother than the creamy curd,  
And lucent syrups, tinct with cinnamon;  
Manna and dates, in argosy transferr'd  
From Fez; and spiced dainties, every one,  
From silken Samarcand to cedar'd Lebanon.

270

## XXXI.

These delicacies he heap'd with glowing hand  
On golden dishes and in baskets bright  
Of wreathed silver: sumptuous they stand  
In the retired quiet of the night,  
Filling the chilly room with perfume light.—  
“And now, my love, my seraph fair, awake!  
Thou art my heaven, and I thine hermit:  
Open thine eyes, for meek St. Agnes' sake,  
Or I shall drowse beside thee, so my soul doth ache.”

## XXXII.

Thus whispering, his warm, unnerved arm  
Sank in her pillow. Shaded was her dream  
By the dusk curtains:—'twas a midnight charm  
Impossible to melt as iced stream:  
The lustrous salvers in the moonlight gleam;  
Broad golden fringe upon the carpet lies:  
It seem'd he never, never could redeem  
From such a steadfast spell his lady's eyes;  
So mus'd awhile, entoil'd in woofed phantasies.

280

XXXIII.

Awakening up, he took her hollow lute,—  
Tumultuous,—and, in chords that tenderest be, 290  
He play'd an ancient ditty, long since mute,  
In Provence call'd, "La belle dame sans mercy:"  
Close to her ear touching the melody;—  
Wherewith disturb'd, she utter'd a soft moan:  
He ceased—she panted quick—and suddenly  
Her blue affrayed eyes wide open shone:  
Upon his knees he sank, pale as smooth-sculptured stone.

XXXIV.

Her eyes were open, but she still beheld,  
Now wide awake, the vision of her sleep:  
There was a painful change, that nigh expell'd 300  
The blisses of her dream so pure and deep  
At which fair Madeline began to weep,  
And moan forth witless words with many a sigh;  
While still her gaze on Porphyro would keep;  
Who knelt, with joined hands and piteous eye,  
Fearing to move or speak, she look'd so dreamingly.

XXXV.

"Ah, Porphyro!" said she, "but even now  
Thy voice was at sweet tremble in mine ear,  
Made tuneable with every sweetest vow;  
And those sad eyes were spiritual and clear: 310  
How chang'd thou art! how pallid, chill, and drear!  
Give me that voice again, my Porphyro,  
Those looks immortal, those complainings dear!  
Oh leave me not in this eternal woe,  
For if thou diest, my Love, I know not where to go."

## XXXVI.

Beyond a mortal man impassion'd far  
 At these voluptuous accents, he arose,  
 Ethereal, flush'd, and like a throbbing star  
 Seen mid the sapphire heaven's deep repose  
 Into her dream he melted, as the rose 320  
 Blendeth its odour with the violet,—  
 Solution sweet: meantime the frost-wind blows  
 Like Love's alarum pattering the sharp sleet  
 Against the window-panes; St. Agnes' moon hath set.

## XXXVII.

'Tis dark: quick pattereth the flaw-blown sleet:  
 "This is no dream, my bride, my Madeline!"  
 'Tis dark: the iced gusts still rave and beat:  
 "No dream, alas! alas! and woe is mine!  
 Porphyro will leave me here to fade and pine.—  
 Cruel! what traitor could thee hither bring? 330  
 I curse not, for my heart is lost in thine  
 Though thou forsakest a deceived thing;—  
 A dove forlorn and lost with sick unpruned wing."

## XXXVIII.

"My Madeline! sweet dreamer! lovely bride!  
 Say, may I be for aye thy vassal blest?  
 Thy beauty's shield, heart-shap'd and vermeil dyed?  
 Ah, silver shrine, here will I take my rest  
 After so many hours of toil and quest,  
 A famish'd pilgrim,—saved by miracle.  
 Though I have found, I will not rob thy nest 340  
 Saving of thy sweet self; if thou think'st well  
 To trust, fair Madeline, to no rude infidel."

XXXIX.

“Hark! ’tis an elfin-storm from faery land,  
Of haggard seeming, but a boon indeed:  
Arise—arise! the morning is at hand;—  
The bloated wassaillers will never heed:—  
Let us away, my love, with happy speed;  
There are no ears to hear, or eyes to see,—  
Drown’d all in Rhenish and the sleepy mead:  
Awake! arise! my love, and fearless be,  
For o’er the southern moors I have a home for thee.” 350

XL.

She hurried at his words, beset with fears,  
For there were sleeping dragons all around,  
At glaring watch, perhaps, with ready spears—  
Down the wide stairs a darkling way they found.—  
In all the house was heard no human sound.  
A chain-droop’d lamp was flickering by each door;  
The arras, rich with horseman, hawk, and hound,  
Flutter’d in the besieging wind’s uproar;  
And the long carpets rose along the gusty floor. 360

XLI.

They glide, like phantoms, into the wide hall;  
Like phantoms, to the iron porch, they glide;  
Where lay the Porter, in uneasy sprawl,  
With a huge empty flaggon by his side:  
The wakeful bloodhound rose, and shook his hide,  
But his sagacious eye an inmate owns:  
By one, and one, the bolts full easy slide:—  
The chains lie silent on the footworn stones;—  
The key turns, and the door upon its hinges groans.

## XLII.

And they are gone: ay, ages long ago  
These lovers fled away into the storm.  
That night the Baron dreamt of many a woe,  
And all his warrior-guests, with shade and form  
Of witch, and demon, and large coffin-worm,  
Were long be-nightmar'd. Angela the old  
Died palsy-twitch'd, with meagre face deform;  
The Beadsman, after thousand aves told,  
For aye unsought for slept among his ashes cold.

370

# POEMS

## ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE

1.

My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains  
My sense, as though of hemlock I had drunk,  
Or emptied some dull opiate to the drains  
One minute past, and Lethe-wards had sunk:  
'Tis not through envy of thy happy lot,  
But being too happy in thine happiness,—  
That thou, light-winged Dryad of the trees,  
In some melodious plot  
Of beechen green, and shadows numberless,  
Singest of summer in full-throated ease.

10

2.

O, for a draught of vintage! that hath been  
Cool'd a long age in the deep-delved earth,  
Tasting of Flora and the country green,  
Dance, and Provençal song, and sunburnt mirth!  
O for a beaker full of the warm South,  
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,  
With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,  
And purple-stained mouth;

That I might drink, and leave the world unseen,  
And with thee fade away into the forest dim: 20

## 3.

Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget  
What thou among the leaves hast never known,  
The weariness, the fever, and the fret  
Here, where men sit and hear each other groan;  
Where palsy shakes a few, sad, last gray hairs,  
Where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin, and dies;  
Where but to think is to be full of sorrow  
And leaden-eyed despairs,  
Where Beauty cannot keep her lustrous eyes,  
Or new Love pine at them beyond to-morrow. 30

## 4.

Away! away! for I will fly to thee,  
Not charioted by Bacchus and his pards,  
But on the viewless wings of Poesy,  
Though the dull brain perplexes and retards:  
Already with thee! tender is the night,  
And haply the Queen-Moon is on her throne,  
Cluster'd around by all her starry Fays;  
But here there is no light,  
Save what from heaven is with the breezes blown  
Through verdurous glooms and winding mossy ways. 40

## 5.

I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,  
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs,  
But, in embalmed darkness, guess each sweet

Wherewith the seasonable month endows  
The grass, the thicket, and the fruit-tree wild;  
White hawthorn, and the pastoral eglantine;  
Fast fading violets cover'd up in leaves;  
And mid-May's eldest child,  
The coming musk-rose, full of dewy wine,  
The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves. 50

6.

Darkling I listen; and, for many a time  
I have been half in love with easeful Death,  
Call'd him soft names in many a mused rhyme,  
To take into the air my quiet breath;  
Now more than ever seems it rich to die,  
To cease upon the midnight with no pain,  
While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad  
In such an ecstasy!  
Still wouldst thou sing, and I have ears in vain—  
To thy high requiem become a sod. 60

7.

Thou wast not born for death, immortal Bird!  
No hungry generations tread thee down;  
The voice I hear this passing night was heard  
In ancient days by emperor and clown:  
Perhaps the self-same song that found a path  
Through the sad heart of Ruth, when, sick for home,  
She stood in tears amid the alien corn;  
The same that oft-times hath  
Charm'd magic casements, opening on the foam  
Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn. 70

## 8.

Forlorn! the very word is like a bell  
To toll me back from thee to my sole self!  
Adieu! the fancy cannot cheat so well  
As she is fam'd to do, deceiving elf.  
Adieu! adieu! thy plaintive anthem fades  
Past the near meadows, over the still stream,  
Up the hill-side; and now 'tis buried deep  
In the next valley-glades:  
Was it a vision, or a waking dream?  
Fled is that music:—Do I wake or sleep?

80

## ODE ON A GRECIAN URN

1.

Thou still unravish'd bride of quietness,  
Thou foster-child of silence and slow time,  
Sylvan historian, who canst thus express  
A flowery tale more sweetly than our rhyme:  
What leaf-fring'd legend haunts about thy shape  
Of deities or mortals, or of both,  
In Tempe or the dales of Arcady?  
What men or gods are these? What maidens loth?  
What mad pursuit? What struggle to escape?  
What pipes and timbrels? What wild ecstasy? 10

2.

Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard  
Are sweeter; therefore, ye soft pipes, play on;  
Not to the sensual ear, but, more endear'd,  
Pipe to the spirit ditties of no tone:  
Fair youth, beneath the trees, thou canst not leave  
Thy song, nor ever can those trees be bare;  
Bold Lover, never, never canst thou kiss,  
Though winning near the goal—yet, do not grieve;  
She cannot fade, though thou hast not thy bliss,  
For ever wilt thou love, and she be fair! 20

## 3.

Ah, happy, happy boughs! that cannot shed  
Your leaves, nor ever bid the Spring adieu;  
And, happy melodist, unwearied,  
For ever piping songs for ever new;  
More happy love! more happy, happy love!  
For ever warm and still to be enjoy'd,  
For ever panting, and for ever young;  
All breathing human passion far above,  
That leaves a heart high-sorrowful and cloy'd,  
A burning forehead, and a parching tongue.

30

## 4.

Who are these coming to the sacrifice?  
To what green altar, O mysterious priest,  
Lead'st thou that heifer lowing at the skies,  
And all her silken flanks with garlands drest?  
What little town by river or sea shore,  
Or mountain-built with peaceful citadel,  
Is emptied of this folk, this pious morn?  
And, little town, thy streets for evermore  
Will silent be; and not a soul to tell  
Why thou art desolate, can e'er return.

40

## 5.

O Attic shape! Fair attitude! with brede  
Of marble men and maidens overwrought,  
With forest branches and the trodden weed;  
Thou, silent form, dost tease us out of thought  
As doth eternity: Cold Pastoral!  
When old age shall this generation waste,  
Thou shalt remain, in midst of other woe

Than ours, a friend to man, to whom thou say'st,  
"Beauty is truth, truth beauty,"—that is all  
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know.

50

## ODE TO PSYCHE

O Goddess! hear these tuneless numbers, wrung  
By sweet enforcement and remembrance dear,  
And pardon that thy secrets should be sung  
Even into thine own soft-conched ear:  
Surely I dreamt to-day, or did I see  
The winged Psyche with awaken'd eyes?  
I wander'd in a forest thoughtlessly,  
And, on the sudden, fainting with surprise,  
Saw two fair creatures, couched side by side  
In deepest grass, beneath the whispering roof  
Of leaves and trembled blossoms, where there ran  
A brooklet, scarce espied:  
'Mid hush'd, cool-rooted flowers, fragrant-eyed,  
Blue, silver-white, and budded Tyrian,  
They lay calm-breathing on the bedded grass;  
Their arms embraced, and their pinions too;  
Their lips touch'd not, but had not bade adieu,  
As if disjoined by soft-handed slumber,  
And ready still past kisses to outnumber  
At tender eye-dawn of aurorean love:  
The winged boy I knew;  
But who wast thou, O happy, happy dove?  
His Psyche true!

O latest born and loveliest vision far  
Of all Olympus' faded hierarchy!  
Fairer than Phoebe's sapphire-region'd star,  
Or Vesper, amorous glow-worm of the sky;  
Fairer than these, though temple thou hast none,

Nor altar heap'd with flowers;  
Nor virgin-choir to make delicious moan 30  
Upon the midnight hours;  
No voice, no lute, no pipe, no incense sweet  
From chain-swung censer teeming;  
No shrine, no grove, no oracle, no heat  
Of pale-mouth'd prophet dreaming.

O brightest! though too late for antique vows,  
Too, too late for the fond believing lyre,  
When holy were the haunted forest boughs,  
Holy the air, the water, and the fire;  
Yet even in these days so far retir'd 40  
From happy pieties, thy lucent fans,  
Fluttering among the faint Olympians,  
I see, and sing, by my own eyes inspired.  
So let me be thy choir, and make a moan  
Upon the midnight hours;  
Thy voice, thy lute, thy pipe, thy incense sweet  
From swung censer teeming;  
Thy shrine, thy grove, thy oracle, thy heat  
Of pale-mouth'd prophet dreaming.

Yes, I will be thy priest, and build a fane 50  
In some untrodden region of my mind,  
Where branched thoughts, new grown with pleasant pain,  
Instead of pines shall murmur in the wind:  
Far, far around shall those dark-cluster'd trees  
Fledge the wild-ridged mountains steep by steep;  
And there by zephyrs, streams, and birds, and bees,  
The moss-lain Dryads shall be lull'd to sleep;  
And in the midst of this wide quietness  
A rosy sanctuary will I dress  
With the wreath'd trellis of a working brain, 60  
With buds, and bells, and stars without a name,  
With all the gardener Fancy e'er could feign,  
Who breeding flowers, will never breed the same:

And there shall be for thee all soft delight  
That shadowy thought can win,  
A bright torch, and a casement ope at night,  
To let the warm Love in!

## FANCY

Ever let the Fancy roam,  
Pleasure never is at home:  
At a touch sweet Pleasure melteth,  
Like to bubbles when rain pelteth;  
Then let winged Fancy wander  
Through the thought still spread beyond her:  
Open wide the mind's cage-door,  
She'll dart forth, and cloudward soar.  
O sweet Fancy! let her loose;  
Summer's joys are spoilt by use, 10  
And the enjoying of the Spring  
Fades as does its blossoming;  
Autumn's red-lipp'd fruitage too,  
Blushing through the mist and dew,  
Cloys with tasting: What do then?  
Sit thee by the ingle, when  
The sear faggot blazes bright,  
Spirit of a winter's night;  
When the soundless earth is muffled,  
And the caked snow is shuffled 20  
From the ploughboy's heavy shoon;  
When the Night doth meet the Noon  
In a dark conspiracy  
To banish Even from her sky.  
Sit thee there, and send abroad,  
With a mind self-overaw'd,  
Fancy, high-commission'd:—send her!  
She has vassals to attend her:  
She will bring, in spite of frost,

Beauties that the earth hath lost; 30  
She will bring thee, all together,  
All delights of summer weather;  
All the buds and bells of May,  
From dewy sward or thorny spray  
All the heaped Autumn's wealth,  
With a still, mysterious stealth:  
She will mix these pleasures up  
Like three fit wines in a cup,  
And thou shalt quaff it:—thou shalt hear  
Distant harvest-carols clear; 40  
Rustle of the reaped corn;  
Sweet birds antheming the morn:  
And, in the same moment—hark!  
'Tis the early April lark,  
Or the rooks, with busy caw,  
Foraging for sticks and straw.  
Thou shalt, at one glance, behold  
The daisy and the marigold;  
White-plum'd lilies, and the first  
Hedge-grown primrose that hath burst; 50  
Shaded hyacinth, always  
Sapphire queen of the mid-May;  
And every leaf, and every flower  
Pearled with the self-same shower.  
Thou shalt see the field-mouse peep  
Meagre from its celled sleep;  
And the snake all winter-thin  
Cast on sunny bank its skin;  
Freckled nest-eggs thou shalt see  
Hatching in the hawthorn-tree, 60  
When the hen-bird's wing doth rest  
Quiet on her mossy nest;  
Then the hurry and alarm  
When the bee-hive casts its swarm;  
Acorns ripe down-pattering,  
While the autumn breezes sing.

Oh, sweet Fancy! let her loose;  
Every thing is spoilt by use:  
Where's the cheek that doth not fade,  
Too much gaz'd at? Where's the maid 70  
Whose lip mature is ever new?  
Where's the eye, however blue,  
Doth not weary? Where's the face  
One would meet in every place?  
Where's the voice, however soft,  
One would hear so very oft?  
At a touch sweet Pleasure melteth  
Like to bubbles when rain pelteth.  
Let, then, winged Fancy find  
Thee a mistress to thy mind: 80  
Dulcet-eyed as Ceres' daughter,  
Ere the God of Torment taught her  
How to frown and how to chide;  
With a waist and with a side  
White as Hebe's, when her zone  
Slipt its golden clasp, and down  
Fell her kirtle to her feet,  
While she held the goblet sweet,  
And Jove grew languid.—Break the mesh  
Of the Fancy's silken leash; 90  
Quickly break her prison-string  
And such joys as these she'll bring.—  
Let the winged Fancy roam  
Pleasure never is at home.

**ODE**

Bards of Passion and of Mirth,  
Ye have left your souls on earth!  
Have ye souls in heaven too,  
Double-lived in regions new?  
Yes, and those of heaven commune  
With the spheres of sun and moon;  
With the noise of fountains wond'rous,  
And the parle of voices thund'rous;  
With the whisper of heaven's trees  
And one another, in soft ease 10  
Seated on Elysian lawns  
Brows'd by none but Dian's fawns  
Underneath large blue-bells tented,  
Where the daisies are rose-scented,  
And the rose herself has got  
Perfume which on earth is not;  
Where the nightingale doth sing  
Not a senseless, tranced thing,  
But divine melodious truth; 20  
Philosophic numbers smooth;  
Tales and golden histories  
Of heaven and its mysteries.

Thus ye live on high, and then  
On the earth ye live again;  
And the souls ye left behind you  
Teach us, here, the way to find you,  
Where your other souls are joying,  
Never slumber'd, never cloying.

Here, your earth-born souls still speak  
To mortals, of their little week; 30  
Of their sorrows and delights;  
Of their passions and their spites;  
Of their glory and their shame;  
What doth strengthen and what maim.  
Thus ye teach us, every day,  
Wisdom, though fled far away.

Bards of Passion and of Mirth,  
Ye have left your souls on earth!  
Ye have souls in heaven too,  
Double-lived in regions new! 40

## LINES ON THE MERMAID TAVERN

Souls of Poets dead and gone,  
What Elysium have ye known,  
Happy field or mossy cavern,  
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?  
Have ye tippled drink more fine  
Than mine host's Canary wine?  
Or are fruits of Paradise  
Sweeter than those dainty pies  
Of venison? O generous food!  
Drest as though bold Robin Hood 10  
Would, with his maid Marian,  
Sup and bowse from horn and can.

I have heard that on a day  
Mine host's sign-board flew away,  
Nobody knew whither, till  
An astrologer's old quill  
To a sheepskin gave the story,  
Said he saw you in your glory,  
Underneath a new old-sign  
Sipping beverage divine, 20  
And pledging with contented smack  
The Mermaid in the Zodiac.

Souls of Poets dead and gone,  
What Elysium have ye known,  
Happy field or mossy cavern,  
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?

## ROBIN HOOD

### TO A FRIEND

No! those days are gone away,  
And their hours are old and gray,  
And their minutes buried all  
Under the down-trodden pall  
Of the leaves of many years:  
Many times have winter's shears,  
Frozen North, and chilling East,  
Sounded tempests to the east  
Of the forest's whispering fleeces,  
Since men knew nor rent nor leases. 10

No, the bugle sounds no more,  
And the twanging bow no more;  
Silent is the ivory shrill  
Past the heath and up the hill;  
There is no mid-forest laugh,  
Where lone Echo gives the half  
To some wight, amaz'd to hear  
Jesting, deep in forest drear.

On the fairest time of June  
You may go, with sun or moon, 20  
Or the seven stars to light you,  
Or the polar ray to right you;  
But you never may behold  
Little John, or Robin bold;  
Never one, of all the clan,

Thrumming on an empty can  
Some old hunting ditty, while  
He doth his green way beguile  
To fair hostess Merriment,  
Down beside the pasture Trent; 30  
For he left the merry tale  
Messenger for spicy ale.

Gone, the merry morris din;  
Gone, the song of Gamelyn;  
Gone, the tough-belted outlaw  
Idling in the “grenè shawe;”  
All are gone away and past!  
And if Robin should be cast  
Sudden from his turfed grave,  
And if Marian should have 40  
Once again her forest days,  
She would weep, and he would craze:  
He would swear, for all his oaks,  
Fall’n beneath the dockyard strokes,  
Have rotted on the briny seas;  
She would weep that her wild bees  
Sang not to her—strange! that honey  
Can’t be got without hard money!

So it is: yet let us sing,  
Honour to the old bow-string! 50  
Honour to the bugle-horn!  
Honour to the woods unshorn!  
Honour to the Lincoln green!  
Honour to the archer keen!  
Honour to tight little John,  
And the horse he rode upon!  
Honour to bold Robin Hood,  
Sleeping in the underwood!  
Honour to maid Marian,  
And to all the Sherwood-clan! 60

*Poems Published in 1820*

Though their days have hurried by  
Let us two a burden try.

## TO AUTUMN

1.

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,  
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun;  
Conspiring with him how to load and bless  
With fruit the vines that round the thatch-eves run;  
To bend with apples the moss'd cottage-trees,  
And fill all fruit with ripeness to the core;  
To swell the gourd, and plump the hazel shells  
With a sweet kernel; to set budding more,  
And still more, later flowers for the bees,  
Until they think warm days will never cease,                   10  
For Summer has o'er-brimm'd their clammy cells.

2.

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?  
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find  
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,  
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind;  
Or on a half-reap'd furrow sound asleep,  
Drows'd with the fume of poppies, while thy hook  
Spares the next swath and all its twined flowers:  
And sometimes like a gleaner thou dost keep  
Steady thy laden head across a brook;                   20  
Or by a cyder-press, with patient look,  
Thou watchest the last oozings hours by hours.

3.

Where are the songs of Spring? Ay, where are they?  
Think not of them, thou hast thy music too,—  
While barred clouds bloom the soft-dying day,  
And touch the stubble-plains with rosy hue;  
Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn  
Among the river shallows, borne aloft  
Or sinking as the light wind lives or dies;  
And full-grown lambs loud bleat from hilly bourn;  
Hedge-cricket sing; and now with treble soft  
The red-breast whistles from a garden-croft;  
And gathering swallows twitter in the skies.

30

## ODE ON MELANCHOLY

1.

No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist  
Wolf's-bane, tight-rooted, for its poisonous wine;  
Nor suffer thy pale forehead to be kiss'd  
By nightshade, ruby grape of Proserpine;  
Make not your rosary of yew-berries,  
Nor let the beetle, nor the death-moth be  
Your mournful Psyche, nor the downy owl  
A partner in your sorrow's mysteries;  
For shade to shade will come too drowsily,  
And drown the wakeful anguish of the soul.

10

2.

But when the melancholy fit shall fall  
Sudden from heaven like a weeping cloud,  
That fosters the droop-headed flowers all,  
And hides the green hill in an April shroud;  
Then glut thy sorrow on a morning rose,  
Or on the rainbow of the salt sand-wave,  
Or on the wealth of globed peonies;  
Or if thy mistress some rich anger shows,  
Emprison her soft hand, and let her rave,  
And feed deep, deep upon her peerless eyes.

20

3.

She dwells with Beauty—Beauty that must die;  
And Joy, whose hand is ever at his lips  
Bidding adieu; and aching Pleasure nigh,  
Turning to poison while the bee-mouth sips:  
Ay, in the very temple of Delight  
Veil'd Melancholy has her sovran shrine,  
Though seen of none save him whose strenuous tongue  
Can burst Joy's grape against his palate fine;  
His soul shall taste the sadness of her might,  
And be among her cloudy trophies hung.

30

# HYPERION

## A FRAGMENT

### BOOK I.

Deep in the shady sadness of a vale  
Far sunken from the healthy breath of morn,  
Far from the fiery noon, and eve's one star,  
Sat gray-hair'd Saturn, quiet as a stone,  
Still as the silence round about his lair;  
Forest on forest hung about his head  
Like cloud on cloud. No stir of air was there,  
Not so much life as on a summer's day  
Robs not one light seed from the feather'd grass,  
But where the dead leaf fell, there did it rest. 10  
A stream went voiceless by, still deadened more  
By reason of his fallen divinity  
Spreading a shade: the Naiad 'mid her reeds  
Press'd her cold finger closer to her lips.

Along the margin-sand large foot-marks went,  
No further than to where his feet had stray'd,  
And slept there since. Upon the sodden ground  
His old right hand lay nerveless, listless, dead,  
Unscptred; and his realmless eyes were closed;  
While his bow'd head seem'd list'ning to the Earth, 20  
His ancient mother, for some comfort yet.

It seem'd no force could wake him from his place;

But there came one, who with a kindred hand  
Touch'd his wide shoulders, after bending low  
With reverence, though to one who knew it not.  
She was a Goddess of the infant world;  
By her in stature the tall Amazon  
Had stood a pigmy's height: she would have ta'en  
Achilles by the hair and bent his neck;  
Or with a finger stay'd Ixion's wheel. 30  
Her face was large as that of Memphian sphinx,  
Pedestal'd haply in a palace court,  
When sages look'd to Egypt for their lore.  
But oh! how unlike marble was that face:  
How beautiful, if sorrow had not made  
Sorrow more beautiful than Beauty's self.  
There was a listening fear in her regard,  
As if calamity had but begun;  
As if the vanward clouds of evil days  
Had spent their malice, and the sullen rear 40  
Was with its stored thunder labouring up.  
One hand she press'd upon that aching spot  
Where beats the human heart, as if just there,  
Though an immortal, she felt cruel pain:  
The other upon Saturn's bended neck  
She laid, and to the level of his ear  
Leaning with parted lips, some words she spake  
In solemn tenour and deep organ tone:  
Some mourning words, which in our feeble tongue  
Would come in these like accents; O how frail 50  
To that large utterance of the early Gods!  
"Saturn, look up!—though wherefore, poor old King?  
I have no comfort for thee, no not one:  
I cannot say, 'O wherefore sleepest thou?'  
For heaven is parted from thee, and the earth  
Knows thee not, thus afflicted, for a God;  
And ocean too, with all its solemn noise,  
Has from thy sceptre pass'd; and all the air  
Is emptied of thine hoary majesty.

Thy thunder, conscious of the new command, 60  
Rumbles reluctant o'er our fallen house;  
And thy sharp lightning in unpractised hands  
Scorches and burns our once serene domain.  
O aching time! O moments big as years!  
All as ye pass swell out the monstrous truth,  
And press it so upon our weary griefs  
That unbelief has not a space to breathe.  
Saturn, sleep on:—O thoughtless, why did I  
Thus violate thy slumbrous solitude?  
Why should I ope thy melancholy eyes? 70  
Saturn, sleep on! while at thy feet I weep.”

As when, upon a tranced summer-night,  
Those green-rob'd senators of mighty woods,  
Tall oaks, branch-charmed by the earnest stars,  
Dream, and so dream all night without a stir,  
Save from one gradual solitary gust  
Which comes upon the silence, and dies off,  
As if the ebbing air had but one wave;  
So came these words and went; the while in tears  
She touch'd her fair large forehead to the ground, 80  
Just where her falling hair might be outspread  
A soft and silken mat for Saturn's feet.  
One moon, with alteration slow, had shed  
Her silver seasons four upon the night,  
And still these two were postured motionless,  
Like natural sculpture in cathedral cavern;  
The frozen God still couchant on the earth,  
And the sad Goddess weeping at his feet:  
Until at length old Saturn lifted up  
His faded eyes, and saw his kingdom gone, 90  
And all the gloom and sorrow of the place,  
And that fair kneeling Goddess; and then spake,  
As with a palsied tongue, and while his beard  
Shook horrid with such aspen-malady:

“O tender spouse of gold Hyperion,  
Thea, I feel thee ere I see thy face;  
Look up, and let me see our doom in it;  
Look up, and tell me if this feeble shape  
Is Saturn’s; tell me, if thou hear’st the voice  
Of Saturn; tell me, if this wrinkling brow, 100  
Naked and bare of its great diadem,  
Peers like the front of Saturn. Who had power  
To make me desolate? whence came the strength?  
How was it nurtur’d to such bursting forth,  
While Fate seem’d strangled in my nervous grasp?  
But it is so; and I am smother’d up,  
And buried from all godlike exercise  
Of influence benign on planets pale,  
Of admonitions to the winds and seas,  
Of peaceful sway above man’s harvesting, 110  
And all those acts which Deity supreme  
Doth ease its heart of love in.—I am gone  
Away from my own bosom: I have left  
My strong identity, my real self,  
Somewhere between the throne, and where I sit  
Here on this spot of earth. Search, Thea, search!  
Open thine eyes eterne, and sphere them round  
Upon all space: space starr’d, and lorn of light;  
Space region’d with life-air; and barren void;  
Spaces of fire, and all the yawn of hell.— 120  
Search, Thea, search! and tell me, if thou seest  
A certain shape or shadow, making way  
With wings or chariot fierce to repossess  
A heaven he lost erewhile: it must—it must  
Be of ripe progress—Saturn must be King.  
Yes, there must be a golden victory;  
There must be Gods thrown down, and trumpets blown  
Of triumph calm, and hymns of festival  
Upon the gold clouds metropolitan,  
Voices of soft proclaim, and silver stir 130  
Of strings in hollow shells; and there shall be

Beautiful things made new, for the surprise  
Of the sky-children; I will give command:  
Thea! Thea! Thea! where is Saturn?"

This passion lifted him upon his feet,  
And made his hands to struggle in the air,  
His Druid locks to shake and ooze with sweat,  
His eyes to fever out, his voice to cease.  
He stood, and heard not Thea's sobbing deep;  
A little time, and then again he snatch'd 140  
Utterance thus.—"But cannot I create?  
Cannot I form? Cannot I fashion forth  
Another world, another universe,  
To overbear and crumble this to nought?  
Where is another chaos? Where?"—That word  
Found way unto Olympus, and made quake  
The rebel three.—Thea was startled up,  
And in her bearing was a sort of hope,  
As thus she quick-voic'd spake, yet full of awe.

"This cheers our fallen house: come to our friends, 150  
O Saturn! come away, and give them heart;  
I know the covert, for thence came I hither."  
Thus brief; then with beseeching eyes she went  
With backward footing through the shade a space:  
He follow'd, and she turn'd to lead the way  
Through aged boughs, that yielded like the mist  
Which eagles cleave upmounting from their nest.

Meanwhile in other realms big tears were shed,  
More sorrow like to this, and such like woe,  
Too huge for mortal tongue or pen of scribe: 160  
The Titans fierce, self-hid, or prison-bound,  
Groan'd for the old allegiance once more,  
And listen'd in sharp pain for Saturn's voice.  
But one of the whole mammoth-brood still kept  
His sov'reignty, and rule, and majesty;—

Blazing Hyperion on his orb'd fire  
Still sat, still snuff'd the incense, teeming up  
From man to the sun's God; yet unsecure:  
For as among us mortals omens drear  
Fright and perplex, so also shuddered he— 170  
Not at dog's howl, or gloom-bird's hated screech,  
Or the familiar visiting of one  
Upon the first toll of his passing-bell,  
Or prophesyings of the midnight lamp;  
But horrors, portion'd to a giant nerve,  
Oft made Hyperion ache. His palace bright  
Bastion'd with pyramids of glowing gold,  
And touch'd with shade of bronzed obelisks,  
Glar'd a blood-red through all its thousand courts,  
Arches, and domes, and fiery galleries; 180  
And all its curtains of Aurorian clouds  
Flush'd angrily: while sometimes eagle's wings,  
Unseen before by Gods or wondering men,  
Darken'd the place; and neighing steeds were heard,  
Not heard before by Gods or wondering men.  
Also, when he would taste the spicy wreaths  
Of incense, breath'd aloft from sacred hills,  
Instead of sweets, his ample palate took  
Savour of poisonous brass and metal sick:  
And so, when harbour'd in the sleepy west, 190  
After the full completion of fair day,—  
For rest divine upon exalted couch  
And slumber in the arms of melody,  
He pac'd away the pleasant hours of ease  
With stride colossal, on from hall to hall;  
While far within each aisle and deep recess,  
His winged minions in close clusters stood,  
Amaz'd and full of fear; like anxious men  
Who on wide plains gather in panting troops,  
When earthquakes jar their battlements and towers. 200  
Even now, while Saturn, rous'd from icy trance,  
Went step for step with Thea through the woods,

Hyperion, leaving twilight in the rear,  
Came slope upon the threshold of the west;  
Then, as was wont, his palace-door flew open  
In smoothest silence, save what solemn tubes,  
Blown by the serious Zephyrs, gave of sweet  
And wandering sounds, slow-breathed melodies;  
And like a rose in vermeil tint and shape,  
In fragrance soft, and coolness to the eye, 210  
That inlet to severe magnificence  
Stood full blown, for the God to enter in.

He enter'd, but he enter'd full of wrath;  
His flaming robes stream'd out beyond his heels,  
And gave a roar, as if of earthly fire,  
That scar'd away the meek ethereal Hours  
And made their dove-wings tremble. On he flared,  
From stately nave to nave, from vault to vault,  
Through bowers of fragrant and enwreathed light,  
And diamond-paved lustrous long arcades, 220  
Until he reach'd the great main cupola;  
There standing fierce beneath, he stamp'd his foot,  
And from the basements deep to the high towers  
Jarr'd his own golden region; and before  
The quivering thunder thereupon had ceas'd,  
His voice leapt out, despite of godlike curb,  
To this result: "O dreams of day and night!  
O monstrous forms! O effigies of pain!  
O spectres busy in a cold, cold gloom!  
O lank-eared Phantoms of black-weeded pools! 230  
Why do I know ye? why have I seen ye? why  
Is my eternal essence thus distraught  
To see and to behold these horrors new?  
Saturn is fallen, am I too to fall?  
Am I to leave this haven of my rest,  
This cradle of my glory, this soft clime,  
This calm luxuriance of blissful light,  
These crystalline pavilions, and pure fanes,

Of all my lucent empire? It is left  
Deserted, void, nor any haunt of mine. 240  
The blaze, the splendor, and the symmetry,  
I cannot see—but darkness, death and darkness.  
Even here, into my centre of repose,  
The shady visions come to domineer,  
Insult, and blind, and stifle up my pomp.—  
Fall!—No, by Tellus and her briny robes!  
Over the fiery frontier of my realms  
I will advance a terrible right arm  
Shall scare that infant thunderer, rebel Jove,  
And bid old Saturn take his throne again.”— 250  
He spake, and ceas'd, the while a heavier threat  
Held struggle with his throat but came not forth;  
For as in theatres of crowd'd men  
Hubbub increases more they call out “Hush!”  
So at Hyperion's words the Phantoms pale  
Bestirr'd themselves, thrice horrible and cold;  
And from the mirror'd level where he stood  
A mist arose, as from a scummy marsh.  
At this, through all his bulk an agony  
Crept gradual, from the feet unto the crown, 260  
Like a lithe serpent vast and muscular  
Making slow way, with head and neck convuls'd  
From over-strained might. Releas'd, he fled  
To the eastern gates, and full six dewy hours  
Before the dawn in season due should blush,  
He breath'd fierce breath against the sleepy portals,  
Clear'd them of heavy vapours, burst them wide  
Suddenly on the ocean's chilly streams.  
The planet orb of fire, whereon he rode  
Each day from east to west the heavens through, 270  
Spun round in sable curtaining of clouds;  
Not therefore veiled quite, blindfold, and hid,  
But ever and anon the glancing spheres,  
Circles, and arcs, and broad-belted colure,  
Glow'd through, and wrought upon the muffling dark

Sweet-shaped lightnings from the nadir deep  
Up to the zenith,—hieroglyphics old,  
Which sages and keen-eyed astrologers  
Then living on the earth, with labouring thought  
Won from the gaze of many centuries: 280  
Now lost, save what we find on remnants huge  
Of stone, or marble swart; their import gone,  
Their wisdom long since fled.—Two wings this orb  
Possess'd for glory, two fair argent wings,  
Ever exalted at the God's approach:  
And now, from forth the gloom their plumes immense  
Rose, one by one, till all outspreaded were;  
While still the dazzling globe maintain'd eclipse,  
Awaiting for Hyperion's command.  
Fain would he have commanded, fain took throne 290  
And bid the day begin, if but for change.  
He might not:—No, though a primeval God:  
The sacred seasons might not be disturb'd.  
Therefore the operations of the dawn  
Stay'd in their birth, even as here 'tis told.  
Those silver wings expanded sisterly,  
Eager to sail their orb; the porches wide  
Open'd upon the dusk demesnes of night  
And the bright Titan, phrenzied with new woes,  
Unus'd to bend, by hard compulsion bent 300  
His spirit to the sorrow of the time;  
And all along a dismal rack of clouds,  
Upon the boundaries of day and night,  
He stretch'd himself in grief and radiance faint.  
There as he lay, the Heaven with its stars  
Look'd down on him with pity, and the voice  
Of Coelus, from the universal space,  
Thus whisper'd low and solemn in his ear.  
“O brightest of my children dear, earth-born  
And sky-engendered, Son of Mysteries 310  
All unrevealed even to the powers  
Which met at thy creating; at whose joys

And palpitations sweet, and pleasures soft,  
I, Coelus, wonder, how they came and whence;  
And at the fruits thereof what shapes they be,  
Distinct, and visible; symbols divine,  
Manifestations of that beauteous life  
Diffus'd unseen throughout eternal space:  
Of these new-form'd art thou, oh brightest child!  
Of these, thy brethren and the Goddesses! 320  
There is sad feud among ye, and rebellion  
Of son against his sire. I saw him fall,  
I saw my first-born tumbled from his throne!  
To me his arms were spread, to me his voice  
Found way from forth the thunders round his head!  
Pale wox I, and in vapours hid my face.  
Art thou, too, near such doom? vague fear there is:  
For I have seen my sons most unlike Gods.  
Divine ye were created, and divine  
In sad demeanour, solemn, undisturb'd, 330  
Unruffled, like high Gods, ye liv'd and ruled:  
Now I behold in you fear, hope, and wrath;  
Actions of rage and passion; even as  
I see them, on the mortal world beneath,  
In men who die.—This is the grief, O Son!  
Sad sign of ruin, sudden dismay, and fall!  
Yet do thou strive; as thou art capable,  
As thou canst move about, an evident God;  
And canst oppose to each malignant hour  
Ethereal presence:—I am but a voice; 340  
My life is but the life of winds and tides,  
No more than winds and tides can I avail:—  
But thou canst.—Be thou therefore in the van  
Of circumstance; yea, seize the arrow's barb  
Before the tense string murmur.—To the earth!  
For there thou wilt find Saturn, and his woes.  
Meantime I will keep watch on thy bright sun,  
And of thy seasons be a careful nurse.”—  
Ere half this region-whisper had come down,

Hyperion arose, and on the stars  
Lifted his curved lids, and kept them wide  
Until it ceas'd; and still he kept them wide:  
And still they were the same bright, patient stars.  
Then with a slow incline of his broad breast,  
Like to a diver in the pearly seas,  
Forward he stoop'd over the airy shore,  
And plung'd all noiseless into the deep night.

350

BOOK II.

Just at the self-same beat of Time's wide wings  
Hyperion slid into the rustled air,  
And Saturn gain'd with Thea that sad place  
Where Cybele and the bruised Titans mourn'd.  
It was a den where no insulting light  
Could glimmer on their tears; where their own groans  
They felt, but heard not, for the solid roar  
Of thunderous waterfalls and torrents hoarse,  
Pouring a constant bulk, uncertain where.  
Crag jutting forth to crag, and rocks that seem'd                   10  
Ever as if just rising from a sleep,  
Forehead to forehead held their monstrous horns;  
And thus in thousand hugest phantasies  
Made a fit roofing to this nest of woe.  
Instead of thrones, hard flint they sat upon,  
Couches of rugged stone, and slaty ridge  
Stubborn'd with iron. All were not assembled:  
Some chain'd in torture, and some wandering.  
Coeus, and Gyges, and Briareüs,  
Typhon, and Dolor, and Porphyron,                                   20  
With many more, the brawniest in assault,  
Were pent in regions of laborious breath;  
Dungeon'd in opaque element, to keep  
Their clenched teeth still clench'd, and all their limbs  
Lock'd up like veins of metal, cramp't and screw'd;  
Without a motion, save of their big hearts  
Heaving in pain, and horribly convuls'd  
With sanguine feverous boiling gurge of pulse.  
Mnemosyne was straying in the world;  
Far from her moon had Phoebe wandered;                           30

And many else were free to roam abroad,  
 But for the main, here found they covert drear.  
 Scarce images of life, one here, one there,  
 Lay vast and edgeways; like a dismal cirque  
 Of Druid stones, upon a forlorn moor,  
 When the chill rain begins at shut of eve,  
 In dull November, and their chancel vault,  
 The Heaven itself, is blinded throughout night.  
 Each one kept shroud, nor to his neighbour gave  
 Or word, or look, or action of despair. 40  
 Creüs was one; his ponderous iron mace  
 Lay by him, and a shatter'd rib of rock  
 Told of his rage, ere he thus sank and pined.  
 Iäpetus another; in his grasp,  
 A serpent's plashy neck; its barbed tongue  
 Squeeze'd from the gorge, and all its uncurl'd length  
 Dead; and because the creature could not spit  
 Its poison in the eyes of conquering Jove.  
 Next Cottus: prone he lay, chin uppermost,  
 As though in pain; for still upon the flint 50  
 He ground severe his skull, with open mouth  
 And eyes at horrid working. Nearest him  
 Asia, born of most enormous Caf,  
 Who cost her mother Tellus keener pangs,  
 Though feminine, than any of her sons:  
 More thought than woe was in her dusky face,  
 For she was prophesying of her glory;  
 And in her wide imagination stood  
 Palm-shaded temples, and high rival fanes,  
 By Oxus or in Ganges' sacred isles. 60  
 Even as Hope upon her anchor leans,  
 So leant she, not so fair, upon a tusk  
 Shed from the broadest of her elephants.  
 Above her, on a crag's uneasy shelve,  
 Upon his elbow rais'd, all prostrate else,  
 Shadow'd Enceladus; once tame and mild  
 As grazing ox unworried in the meads;

Now tiger-passion'd, lion-thoughted, wroth,  
He meditated, plotted, and even now  
Was hurling mountains in that second war, 70  
Not long delay'd, that scar'd the younger Gods  
To hide themselves in forms of beast and bird.  
Not far hence Atlas; and beside him prone  
Phorcus, the sire of Gorgons. Neighbour'd close  
Oceanus, and Tethys, in whose lap  
Sobb'd Clymene among her tangled hair.  
In midst of all lay Themis, at the feet  
Of Ops the queen all clouded round from sight;  
No shape distinguishable, more than when  
Thick night confounds the pine-tops with the clouds: 80  
And many else whose names may not be told.  
For when the Muse's wings are air-ward spread,  
Who shall delay her flight? And she must chaunt  
Of Saturn, and his guide, who now had climb'd  
With damp and slippery footing from a depth  
More horrid still. Above a sombre cliff  
Their heads appear'd, and up their stature grew  
Till on the level height their steps found ease:  
Then Thea spread abroad her trembling arms  
Upon the precincts of this nest of pain, 90  
And sidelong fix'd her eye on Saturn's face:  
There saw she direst strife; the supreme God  
At war with all the frailty of grief,  
Of rage, of fear, anxiety, revenge,  
Remorse, spleen, hope, but most of all despair.  
Against these plagues he strove in vain; for Fate  
Had pour'd a mortal oil upon his head,  
A disanointing poison: so that Thea,  
Affrighted, kept her still, and let him pass  
First onwards in, among the fallen tribe. 100

As with us mortal men, the laden heart  
Is persecuted more, and fever'd more,  
When it is nighing to the mournful house

Where other hearts are sick of the same bruise;  
 So Saturn, as he walk'd into the midst,  
 Felt faint, and would have sunk among the rest,  
 But that he met Enceladus's eye,  
 Whose mightiness, and awe of him, at once  
 Came like an inspiration; and he shouted,  
 "Titans, behold your God!" at which some groan'd; 110  
 Some started on their feet; some also shouted;  
 Some wept, some wail'd, all bow'd with reverence;  
 And Ops, uplifting her black folded veil,  
 Show'd her pale cheeks, and all her forehead wan,  
 Her eye-brows thin and jet, and hollow eyes.  
 There is a roaring in the bleak-grown pines  
 When Winter lifts his voice; there is a noise  
 Among immortals when a God gives sign,  
 With hushing finger, how he means to load 120  
 His tongue with the full weight of utterless thought,  
 With thunder, and with music, and with pomp:  
 Such noise is like the roar of bleak-grown pines;  
 Which, when it ceases in this mountain'd world,  
 No other sound succeeds; but ceasing here,  
 Among these fallen, Saturn's voice therefrom  
 Grew up like organ, that begins anew  
 Its strain, when other harmonies, stopt short,  
 Leave the dinn'd air vibrating silverly.  
 Thus grew it up—"Not in my own sad breast,  
 Which is its own great judge and searcher out, 130  
 Can I find reason why ye should be thus:  
 Not in the legends of the first of days,  
 Studied from that old spirit-leaved book  
 Which starry Uranus with finger bright  
 Sav'd from the shores of darkness, when the waves  
 Low-ebb'd still hid it up in shallow gloom;—  
 And the which book ye know I ever kept  
 For my firm-based footstool:—Ah, infirm!  
 Not there, nor in sign, symbol, or portent  
 Of element, earth, water, air, and fire,— 140

At war, at peace, or inter-quarreling  
One against one, or two, or three, or all  
Each several one against the other three,  
As fire with air loud warring when rain-floods  
Drown both, and press them both against earth's face,  
Where, finding sulphur, a quadruple wrath  
Unhinges the poor world;—not in that strife,  
Wherefrom I take strange lore, and read it deep,  
Can I find reason why ye should be thus:  
No, no-where can unriddle, though I search, 150  
And pore on Nature's universal scroll  
Even to swooning, why ye, Divinities,  
The first-born of all shap'd and palpable Gods,  
Should cower beneath what, in comparison,  
Is untremendous might. Yet ye are here,  
O'erwhelm'd, and spurn'd, and batter'd, ye are here!  
O Titans, shall I say 'Arise!'—Ye groan:  
Shall I say 'Crouch!'—Ye groan. What can I then?  
O Heaven wide! O unseen parent dear!  
What can I? Tell me, all ye brethren Gods, 160  
How we can war, how engine our great wrath!  
O speak your counsel now, for Saturn's ear  
Is all a-hunger'd. Thou, Oceanus,  
Ponderest high and deep; and in thy face  
I see, astonied, that severe content  
Which comes of thought and musing: give us help!"

So ended Saturn; and the God of the Sea,  
Sophist and sage, from no Athenian grove,  
But cogitation in his watery shades,  
Arose, with locks not oozy, and began, 170  
In murmurs, which his first-endeavouring tongue  
Caught infant-like from the far-foamed sands.  
"O ye, whom wrath consumes! who, passion-stung,  
Writhe at defeat, and nurse your agonies!  
Shut up your senses, stifle up your ears,  
My voice is not a bellows unto ire.

Yet listen, ye who will, whilst I bring proof  
How ye, perforce, must be content to stoop:  
And in the proof much comfort will I give,  
If ye will take that comfort in its truth. 180  
We fall by course of Nature's law, not force  
Of thunder, or of Jove. Great Saturn, thou  
Hast sifted well the atom-universe;  
But for this reason, that thou art the King,  
And only blind from sheer supremacy,  
One avenue was shaded from thine eyes,  
Through which I wandered to eternal truth.  
And first, as thou wast not the first of powers,  
So art thou not the last; it cannot be:  
Thou art not the beginning nor the end. 190  
From chaos and parental darkness came  
Light, the first fruits of that intestine broil,  
That sullen ferment, which for wondrous ends  
Was ripening in itself. The ripe hour came,  
And with it light, and light, engendering  
Upon its own producer, forthwith touch'd  
The whole enormous matter into life.  
Upon that very hour, our parentage,  
The Heavens and the Earth, were manifest:  
Then thou first-born, and we the giant-race, 200  
Found ourselves ruling new and beauteous realms.  
Now comes the pain of truth, to whom 'tis pain;  
O folly! for to bear all naked truths,  
And to envisage circumstance, all calm,  
That is the top of sovereignty. Mark well!  
As Heaven and Earth are fairer, fairer far  
Than Chaos and blank Darkness, though once chiefs;  
And as we show beyond that Heaven and Earth  
In form and shape compact and beautiful,  
In will, in action free, companionship, 210  
And thousand other signs of purer life;  
So on our heels a fresh perfection treads,  
A power more strong in beauty, born of us

And fated to excel us, as we pass  
In glory that old Darkness: nor are we  
Thereby more conquer'd, than by us the rule  
Of shapeless Chaos. Say, doth the dull soil  
Quarrel with the proud forests it hath fed,  
And feedeth still, more comely than itself?  
Can it deny the chieftom of green groves? 220  
Or shall the tree be envious of the dove  
Because it cooeth, and hath snowy wings  
To wander wherewithal and find its joys?  
We are such forest-trees, and our fair boughs  
Have bred forth, not pale solitary doves,  
But eagles golden-feather'd, who do tower  
Above us in their beauty, and must reign  
In right thereof; for 'tis the eternal law  
That first in beauty should be first in might:  
Yea, by that law, another race may drive 230  
Our conquerors to mourn as we do now.  
Have ye beheld the young God of the Seas,  
My dispossessor? Have ye seen his face?  
Have ye beheld his chariot, foam'd along  
By noble winged creatures he hath made?  
I saw him on the calmed waters scud,  
With such a glow of beauty in his eyes,  
That it enforc'd me to bid sad farewell  
To all my empire: farewell sad I took,  
And hither came, to see how dolorous fate 240  
Had wrought upon ye; and how I might best  
Give consolation in this woe extreme.  
Receive the truth, and let it be your balm."

Whether through poz'd conviction, or disdain,  
They guarded silence, when Oceanus  
Left murmuring, what deepest thought can tell?  
But so it was, none answer'd for a space,  
Save one whom none regarded, Clymene;  
And yet she answer'd not, only complain'd,

With hectic lips, and eyes up-looking mild, 250  
Thus wording timidly among the fierce:  
“O Father, I am here the simplest voice,  
And all my knowledge is that joy is gone,  
And this thing woe crept in among our hearts,  
There to remain for ever, as I fear:  
I would not bode of evil, if I thought  
So weak a creature could turn off the help  
Which by just right should come of mighty Gods;  
Yet let me tell my sorrow, let me tell  
Of what I heard, and how it made me weep, 260  
And know that we had parted from all hope.  
I stood upon a shore, a pleasant shore,  
Where a sweet clime was breathed from a land  
Of fragrance, quietness, and trees, and flowers.  
Full of calm joy it was, as I of grief;  
Too full of joy and soft delicious warmth;  
So that I felt a movement in my heart  
To chide, and to reproach that solitude  
With songs of misery, music of our woes;  
And sat me down, and took a mouthed shell 270  
And murmur’d into it, and made melody—  
O melody no more! for while I sang,  
And with poor skill let pass into the breeze  
The dull shell’s echo, from a bowery strand  
Just opposite, an island of the sea,  
There came enchantment with the shifting wind,  
That did both drown and keep alive my ears.  
I threw my shell away upon the sand,  
And a wave fill’d it, as my sense was fill’d  
With that new blissful golden melody. 280  
A living death was in each gush of sounds,  
Each family of rapturous hurried notes,  
That fell, one after one, yet all at once,  
Like pearl beads dropping sudden from their string:  
And then another, then another strain,  
Each like a dove leaving its olive perch,

With music wing'd instead of silent plumes,  
To hover round my head, and make me sick  
Of joy and grief at once. Grief overcame,  
And I was stopping up my frantic ears, 290  
When, past all hindrance of my trembling hands,  
A voice came sweeter, sweeter than all tune,  
And still it cried, 'Apollo! young Apollo!  
The morning-bright Apollo! young Apollo!  
I fled, it follow'd me, and cried 'Apollo!  
O Father, and O Brethren, had ye felt  
Those pains of mine; O Saturn, hadst thou felt,  
Ye would not call this too indulged tongue  
Presumptuous, in thus venturing to be heard."

So far her voice flow'd on, like timorous brook 300  
That, lingering along a pebbled coast,  
Doth fear to meet the sea: but sea it met,  
And shudder'd; for the overwhelming voice  
Of huge Enceladus swallow'd it in wrath:  
The ponderous syllables, like sullen waves  
In the half-glutted hollows of reef-rocks,  
Came booming thus, while still upon his arm  
He lean'd; not rising, from supreme contempt.  
"Or shall we listen to the over-wise,  
Or to the over-foolish, Giant-Gods? 310  
Not thunderbolt on thunderbolt, till all  
That rebel Jove's whole armoury were spent,  
Not world on world upon these shoulders piled,  
Could agonize me more than baby-words  
In midst of this dethronement horrible.  
Speak! roar! shout! yell! ye sleepy Titans all.  
Do ye forget the blows, the buffets vile?  
Are ye not smitten by a youngling arm?  
Dost thou forget, sham Monarch of the Waves,  
Thy scalding in the seas? What, have I rous'd 320  
Your spleens with so few simple words as these?  
O joy! for now I see ye are not lost:

O joy! for now I see a thousand eyes  
 Wide glaring for revenge!"—As this he said,  
 He lifted up his stature vast, and stood,  
 Still without intermission speaking thus:  
 "Now ye are flames, I'll tell you how to burn,  
 And purge the ether of our enemies;  
 How to feed fierce the crooked stings of fire,  
 And singe away the swollen clouds of Jove, 330  
 Stifling that puny essence in its tent.  
 O let him feel the evil he hath done;  
 For though I scorn Oceanus's lore,  
 Much pain have I for more than loss of realms:  
 The days of peace and slumberous calm are fled;  
 Those days, all innocent of scathing war,  
 When all the fair Existences of heaven  
 Came open-eyed to guess what we would speak:—  
 That was before our brows were taught to frown,  
 Before our lips knew else but solemn sounds; 340  
 That was before we knew the winged thing,  
 Victory, might be lost, or might be won.  
 And be ye mindful that Hyperion,  
 Our brightest brother, still is undisgraced—  
 Hyperion, lo! his radiance is here!"

All eyes were on Enceladus's face,  
 And they beheld, while still Hyperion's name  
 Flew from his lips up to the vaulted rocks,  
 A pallid gleam across his features stern: 350  
 Not savage, for he saw full many a God  
 Wroth as himself. He look'd upon them all,  
 And in each face he saw a gleam of light,  
 But splendor in Saturn's, whose hoar locks  
 Shone like the bubbling foam about a keel  
 When the prow sweeps into a midnight cove.  
 In pale and silver silence they remain'd,  
 Till suddenly a splendour, like the morn,  
 Pervaded all the beetling gloomy steeps,

All the sad spaces of oblivion,  
And every gulf, and every chasm old, 360  
And every height, and every sullen depth,  
Voiceless, or hoarse with loud tormented streams:  
And all the everlasting cataracts,  
And all the headlong torrents far and near,  
Mantled before in darkness and huge shade,  
Now saw the light and made it terrible.  
It was Hyperion:—a granite peak  
His bright feet touch'd, and there he stay'd to view  
The misery his brilliance had betray'd  
To the most hateful seeing of itself. 370  
Golden his hair of short Numidian curl,  
Regal his shape majestic, a vast shade  
In midst of his own brightness, like the bulk  
Of Memnon's image at the set of sun  
To one who travels from the dusking East:  
Sighs, too, as mournful as that Memnon's harp  
He utter'd, while his hands contemplative  
He press'd together, and in silence stood.  
Despondence seiz'd again the fallen Gods  
At sight of the dejected King of Day, 380  
And many hid their faces from the light:  
But fierce Enceladus sent forth his eyes  
Among the brotherhood; and, at their glare,  
Uprose Iäpetus, and Creüs too,  
And Phorcus, sea-born, and together strode  
To where he towered on his eminence.  
There those four shouted forth old Saturn's name;  
Hyperion from the peak loud answered, "Saturn!"  
Saturn sat near the Mother of the Gods,  
In whose face was no joy, though all the Gods 390  
Gave from their hollow throats the name of "Saturn!"

## BOOK III.

Thus in alternate uproar and sad peace,  
Amazed were those Titans utterly.  
O leave them, Muse! O leave them to their woes;  
For thou art weak to sing such tumults dire:  
A solitary sorrow best befits  
Thy lips, and antheming a lonely grief.  
Leave them, O Muse! for thou anon wilt find  
Many a fallen old Divinity  
Wandering in vain about bewildered shores.  
Meantime touch piously the Delphic harp, 10  
And not a wind of heaven but will breathe  
In aid soft warble from the Dorian flute;  
For lo! 'tis for the Father of all verse.  
Flush every thing that hath a vermeil hue,  
Let the rose glow intense and warm the air,  
And let the clouds of even and of morn  
Float in voluptuous fleeces o'er the hills;  
Let the red wine within the goblet boil, 20  
Cold as a bubbling well; let faint-lipp'd shells,  
On sands, or in great deeps, vermilion turn  
Through all their labyrinths; and let the maid  
Blush keenly, as with some warm kiss surpris'd.  
Chief isle of the embowered Cyclades,  
Rejoice, O Delos, with thine olives green,  
And poplars, and lawn-shading palms, and beech,  
In which the Zephyr breathes the loudest song,  
And hazels thick, dark-stemm'd beneath the shade:  
Apollo is once more the golden theme!  
Where was he, when the Giant of the Sun  
Stood bright, amid the sorrow of his peers? 30

Together had he left his mother fair  
And his twin-sister sleeping in their bower,  
And in the morning twilight wandered forth  
Beside the osiers of a rivulet,  
Full ankle-deep in lilies of the vale.  
The nightingale had ceas'd, and a few stars  
Were lingering in the heavens, while the thrush  
Began calm-throated. Throughout all the isle  
There was no covert, no retired cave  
Unhaunted by the murmurous noise of waves, 40  
Though scarcely heard in many a green recess.  
He listen'd, and he wept, and his bright tears  
Went trickling down the golden bow he held.  
Thus with half-shut suffused eyes he stood,  
While from beneath some cumbrous boughs hard by  
With solemn step an awful Goddess came,  
And there was purport in her looks for him,  
Which he with eager guess began to read  
Perplex'd, the while melodiously he said:  
"How cam'st thou over the unfooted sea? 50  
Or hath that antique mien and robed form  
Mov'd in these vales invisible till now?  
Sure I have heard those vestments sweeping o'er  
The fallen leaves, when I have sat alone  
In cool mid-forest. Surely I have traced  
The rustle of those ample skirts about  
These grassy solitudes, and seen the flowers  
Lift up their heads, as still the whisper pass'd.  
Goddess! I have beheld those eyes before,  
And their eternal calm, and all that face, 60  
Or I have dream'd." — "Yes," said the supreme shape,  
"Thou hast dream'd of me; and awaking up  
Didst find a lyre all golden by thy side,  
Whose strings touch'd by thy fingers, all the vast  
Unwearied ear of the whole universe  
Listen'd in pain and pleasure at the birth  
Of such new tuneful wonder. Is't not strange

That thou shouldst weep, so gifted? Tell me, youth,  
 What sorrow thou canst feel; for I am sad  
 When thou dost shed a tear: explain thy griefs 70  
 To one who in this lonely isle hath been  
 The watcher of thy sleep and hours of life,  
 From the young day when first thy infant hand  
 Pluck'd witless the weak flowers, till thine arm  
 Could bend that bow heroic to all times.  
 Show thy heart's secret to an ancient Power  
 Who hath forsaken old and sacred thrones  
 For prophecies of thee, and for the sake  
 Of loveliness new born."—Apollo then,  
 With sudden scrutiny and gloomless eyes, 80  
 Thus answer'd, while his white melodious throat  
 Throbb'd with the syllables.—"Mnemosyne!  
 Thy name is on my tongue, I know not how;  
 Why should I tell thee what thou so well seest?  
 Why should I strive to show what from thy lips  
 Would come no mystery? For me, dark, dark,  
 And painful vile oblivion seals my eyes:  
 I strive to search wherefore I am so sad,  
 Until a melancholy numbs my limbs;  
 And then upon the grass I sit, and moan, 90  
 Like one who once had wings.—O why should I  
 Feel curs'd and thwarted, when the liegeless air  
 Yields to my step aspirant? why should I  
 Spurn the green turf as hateful to my feet?  
 Goddess benign, point forth some unknown thing:  
 Are there not other regions than this isle?  
 What are the stars? There is the sun, the sun!  
 And the most patient brilliance of the moon!  
 And stars by thousands! Point me out the way  
 To any one particular beauteous star, 100  
 And I will flit into it with my lyre,  
 And make its silvery splendour pant with bliss.  
 I have heard the cloudy thunder: Where is power?  
 Whose hand, whose essence, what divinity

Makes this alarum in the elements,  
While I here idle listen on the shores  
In fearless yet in aching ignorance?  
O tell me, lonely Goddess, by thy harp,  
That waileth every morn and eventide,  
Tell me why thus I rave, about these groves! 110  
Mute thou remainest—Mute! yet I can read  
A wondrous lesson in thy silent face:  
Knowledge enormous makes a God of me.  
Names, deeds, gray legends, dire events, rebellions,  
Majesties, sovran voices, agonies,  
Creations and destroyings, all at once  
Pour into the wide hollows of my brain,  
And deify me, as if some blithe wine  
Or bright elixir peerless I had drunk,  
And so become immortal.”—Thus the God, 120  
While his enkindled eyes, with level glance  
Beneath his white soft temples, stedfast kept  
Trembling with light upon Mnemosyne.  
Soon wild commotions shook him, and made flush  
All the immortal fairness of his limbs;  
Most like the struggle at the gate of death;  
Or liker still to one who should take leave  
Of pale immortal death, and with a pang  
As hot as death’s is chill, with fierce convulse  
Die into life: so young Apollo anguish’d: 130  
His very hair, his golden tresses famed  
Kept undulation round his eager neck.  
During the pain Mnemosyne upheld  
Her arms as one who prophesied.—At length  
Apollo shriek’d;—and lo! from all his limbs  
Celestial \* \* \* \* \*

## THE END

---

NOTE: Book II, l. 310. over-foolish, Giant-Gods? *MS.*: over-foolish giant, Gods? *1820.*

## NOTES

### INTRODUCTION TO LAMIA.

*Lamia*, like *Endymion*, is written in the heroic couplet, but the difference in style is very marked. The influence of Dryden's narrative-poems (his translations from Boccaccio and Chaucer) is clearly traceable in the metre, style, and construction of the later poem. Like Dryden, Keats now makes frequent use of the Alexandrine, or 6-foot line, and of the triplet. He has also restrained the exuberance of his language and gained force, whilst in imaginative power and felicity of diction he surpasses anything of which Dryden was capable. The flaws in his style are mainly due to carelessness in the rimes and some questionable coining of words. He also occasionally lapses into the vulgarity and triviality which marred certain of his early poems.

The best he gained from his study of Dryden's *Fables*, a debt perhaps to Chaucer rather than to Dryden, was a notable advance in constructive power. In *Lamia* he shows a very much greater sense of proportion and power of selection than in his earlier work. There is, as it were, more light and shade.

Thus we find that whenever the occasion demands it his style rises to supreme force and beauty. The metamorphosis of the serpent, the entry of Lamia and Lycius into Corinth, the building by Lamia of the Fairy Hall, and her final withering under the eye of Apollonius—these are the most important points in the story, and the passages in which they are described are also the most striking in the poem.

The allegorical meaning of the story seems to be, that it is fatal to attempt to separate the sensuous and emotional life from the life of

reason. Philosophy alone is cold and destructive, but the pleasures of the senses alone are unreal and unsatisfying. The man who attempts such a divorce between the two parts of his nature will fail miserably as did Lycius, who, unable permanently to exclude reason, was compelled to face the death of his illusions, and could not, himself, survive them.

Of the poem Keats himself says, writing to his brother in September, 1819: 'I have been reading over a part of a short poem I have composed lately, called *Lamia*, and I am certain there is that sort of fire in it that must take hold of people some way; give them either pleasant or unpleasant sensation—what they want is a sensation of some sort.' But to the greatest of Keats's critics, Charles Lamb, the poem appealed somewhat differently, for he writes, 'More exuberantly rich in imagery and painting [than *Isabella*] is the story of *Lamia*. It is of as gorgeous stuff as ever romance was composed of,' and, after enumerating the most striking pictures in the poem, he adds, '[these] are all that fairy-land can do for us.' *Lamia* struck his imagination, but his heart was given to *Isabella*.

## NOTES ON LAMIA.

### PART I.

ll. 1-6. *before the faery broods ... lawns*, i.e. before mediaeval fairy-lore had superseded classical mythology.

l. 2. *Satyr*, a horned and goat-legged demi-god of the woods.

l. 5. *Dryads*, wood-nymphs, who lived in trees. The life of each terminated with that of the tree over which she presided. Cf. Landor's 'Hamadryad'.

l. 5. *Fauns*. The Roman name corresponding to the Greek Satyr.

l. 7. *Hermes*, or Mercury, the messenger of the Gods. He is always represented with winged shoes, a winged helmet, and a winged staff,

bound about with living serpents.

l. 15. *Tritons*, sea-gods, half-man, half-fish. Cf. Wordsworth, 'Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed horn' (Sonnet—'The World is too much with us').

l. 19. *unknown to any Muse*, beyond the imagination of any poet.

l. 28. *passion new*. He has often before been to earth on similar errands. Cf. *ever-smitten*, l. 7, also ll. 80-93.

l. 42. *dove-footed*. Cf. note on l. 7.

l. 46. *cirque-couchant*, lying twisted into a circle. Cf. *wreathed tomb*, l. 38.

l. 47. *gordian*, knotted, from the famous knot in the harness of Gordius, King of Phrygia, which only the conqueror of the world was to be able to untie. Alexander cut it with his sword. Cf. *Henry V*, I. i. 46.

l. 58. *Ariadne's tiar*. Ariadne was a nymph beloved of Bacchus, the god of wine. He gave her a crown of seven stars, which, after her death, was made into a constellation. Keats has, no doubt, in his mind Titian's picture of Bacchus and Ariadne in the National Gallery. Cf. *Ode to Sorrow*, *Endymion*.

l. 63. *As Proserpine ... air*. Proserpine, gathering flowers in the Vale of Enna, in Sicily, was carried off by Pluto, the king of the underworld, to be his queen. Cf. *Winter's Tale*, IV. iii, and *Paradise Lost*, iv. 268, known to be a favourite passage with Keats.

l. 75. *his throbbing ... moan*. Cf. *Hyperion*, iii. 81.

l. 77. *as morning breaks*, the freshness and splendour of the youthful god.

Notes

l. 78. *Phoebean dart*, a ray of the sun, Phoebus being the god of the sun.

l. 80. *Too gentle Hermes*. Cf. l. 28 and note.

l. 81. *not delay'd*: classical construction. See Introduction to Hyperion.

*Star of Lethe*. Hermes is so called because he had to lead the souls of the dead to Hades, where was Lethe, the river of forgetfulness. Lamb comments: '... Hermes, the *Star of Lethe*, as he is called by one of those prodigal phrases which Mr. Keats abounds in, which are each a poem in a word, and which in this instance lays open to us at once, like a picture, all the dim regions and their habitants, and the sudden coming of a celestial among them.'

l. 91. The line dances along like a leaf before the wind.

l. 92. Miltonic construction and phraseology.

l. 98. *weary tendrils*, tired with holding up the boughs, heavy with fruit.

l. 103. *Silenus*, the nurse and teacher of Bacchus—a demigod of the woods.

l. 115. *Circean*. Circe was the great enchantress who turned the followers of Ulysses into swine. Cf. *Comus*, ll. 46-54, and *Odyssey*, x.

l. 132. *swoon'd serpent*. Evidently, in the exercise of her magic, power had gone out of her.

l. 133. *lythe*, quick-acting.

*Caducean charm*. Caduceus was the name of Hermes' staff of wondrous powers, the touch of which, evidently, was powerful to give the serpent human form.

l. 136. *like a moon in wane*. Cf. the picture of Cynthia, *Endymion*, iii. 72 sq.

l. 138. *like a flower ... hour*. Perhaps a reminiscence of Milton's 'at shut of evening flowers.' *Paradise Lost*, ix. 278.

l. 148. *besprent*, sprinkled.

l. 158. *brede*, embroidery. Cf. *Ode on a Grecian Urn*, v. 1.

l. 178. *rack*. Cf. *The Tempest*, IV. i. 156, 'leave not a rack behind.' *Hyperion*, i. 302, note.

l. 180. This gives us a feeling of weakness and weariness as well as measuring the distance.

l. 184. Cf. Wordsworth:

And then my heart with pleasure fills  
And dances with the daffodils.

ll. 191-200. Cf. *Ode on Melancholy*, where Keats tells us that melancholy lives with Beauty, joy, pleasure, and delight. Lamia can separate the elements and give beauty and pleasure unalloyed.

l. 195. *Intrigue with the specious chaos*, enter on an understanding with the fair-looking confusion of joy and pain.

l. 198. *unshent*, unreproached.

l. 207. *Nereids*, sea-nymphs.

l. 208. *Thetis*, one of the sea deities.

l. 210. *glutinous*, referring to the sticky substance which oozes from the pine-trunk. Cf. *Comus*, l. 917, 'smeared with gums of glutinous heat.'

Notes

l. 211. Cf. l. 63, note.

l. 212. *Mulciber*; Vulcan, the smith of the Gods. His fall from Heaven is described by Milton, *Paradise Lost*, i. 739-42.

*piazzian*, forming covered walks supported by pillars, a word coined by Keats.

l. 236. *In the calm'd . . . shades*. In consideration of Plato's mystic and imaginative philosophy.

l. 248. Refers to the story of Orpheus' attempt to rescue his wife Eurydice from Hades. With his exquisite music he charmed Cerberus, the fierce dog who guarded hell-gates, into submission, and won Pluto's consent that he should lead Eurydice back to the upper world on one condition—that he would not look back to see that she was following. When he was almost at the gates, love and curiosity overpowered him, and he looked back—to see Eurydice fall back into Hades whence he now might never win her.

l. 262. *thy far wishes*, your wishes when you are far off.

l. 265. *Pleiad*. The Pleiades are seven stars making a constellation. Cf. Walt Whitman, 'On the beach at night.'

ll. 266-7. *keep in tune Thy spheres*. Refers to the music which the heavenly bodies were supposed to make as they moved round the earth. Cf. *Merchant of Venice*, V. i. 60.

l. 294. *new lips*. Cf. l. 191.

l. 297. *Into another*, i.e. into the trance of passion from which he only wakes to die.

l. 320. *Adonian feast*. Adonis was a beautiful youth beloved of Venus. He was killed by a wild boar when hunting, and Venus then

had him borne to Elysium, where he sleeps pillowed on flowers. Cf. *Endymion*, ii. 387.

l. 329. *Peris*, in Persian story fairies, descended from the fallen angels.

ll. 330-2. The vulgarity of these lines we may attribute partly to the influence of Leigh Hunt, who himself wrote of

The two divinest things the world has got—  
A lovely woman and a rural spot.

It was an influence which Keats, with the development of his own character and genius, was rapidly outgrowing.

l. 333. *Pyrrha's pebbles*. There is a legend that, after the flood, Deucalion and Pyrrha cast stones behind them which became men, thus re-peopling the world.

ll. 350-4. Keats brings the very atmosphere of a dream about us in these lines, and makes us hear the murmur of the city as something remote from the chief actors.

l. 352. *lewd*, ignorant. The original meaning of the word which came later to mean dissolute.

l. 360. *corniced shade*. Cf. *Eve of St. Agnes*, ix, 'Buttress'd from moonlight.'

ll. 363-77. Note the feeling of fate in the first appearance of Apollonius.

l. 377. *dreams*. Lycius is conscious that it is an illusion even whilst he yields himself up to it.

l. 386. *Aeolian*. Aeolus was the god of the winds.

Notes

l. 394. *flutter-winged*. Imagining the poem winging its way along like a bird. *Flutter*, cf. flittermouse = bat.

PART II.

ll. 1-9. Again a passage unworthy of Keats's genius. Perhaps the attempt to be light, like his seventeenth-century model, Dryden, led him for the moment to adopt something of the cynicism of that age about love.

ll. 7-9. i.e. If Lycius had lived longer his experience might have either contradicted or corroborated this saying.

l. 27. *Deafening*, in the unusual sense of making inaudible.

ll. 27-8. *came a thrill Of trumpets*. From the first moment that the outside world makes its claim felt there is no happiness for the man who, like Lycius, is living a life of selfish pleasure.

l. 39. *passing bell*. Either the bell rung for a condemned man the night before his execution, or the bell rung when a man was dying that men might pray for the departing soul.

ll. 72-4. *Besides . . . new*. An indication of the selfish nature of Lycius's love.

l. 80. *serpent*. See how skilfully this allusion is introduced and our attention called to it by his very denial that it applies to Lamia.

l. 97. *I neglect the holy rite*. It is her duty to burn incense and tend the sepulchres of her dead kindred.

l. 107. *blushing*. We see in the glow of the sunset a reflection of the blush of the bride.

ll. 122-3. *sole perhaps . . . roof*. Notice that Keats only says 'perhaps',

but it gives a trembling unreality at once to the magic palace. Cf. Coleridge's *Kubla Khan*:

With music loud and long  
I would build that dome in air.

l. 155. *demesne*, dwelling. More commonly a domain. *Hyperion*, i. 298. *Sonnet*—'On first looking into Chapman's Homer.'

l. 187. *Ceres' horn*. Ceres was the goddess of harvest, the mother of Proserpine (*Lamia*, i. 63, note). Her horn is filled with the fruits of the earth, and is symbolic of plenty.

l. 200. *vowel'd undersong*, in contrast to the harsh, guttural and consonantal sound of Teutonic languages.

l. 213. *meridian*, mid-day. Bacchus was supreme, as is the sun at mid-day.

ll. 215-29. Cf. *The Winter's Tale*, IV. iv. 73, &c., where Perdita gives to each guest suitable flowers. Cf. also Ophelia's flowers, *Hamlet*, IV. v. 175, etc.

l. 217. *osier'd gold*. The gold was woven into baskets, as though it were osiers.

l. 224. *willow*, the weeping willow, so-called because its branches with their long leaves droop to the ground, like dropping tears. It has always been sacred to deserted or unhappy lovers. Cf. *Othello*, IV. iii. 24 seq.

*adder's tongue*. For was she not a serpent?

l. 226. *thyrsus*. A rod wreathed with ivy and crowned with a fir-cone, used by Bacchus and his followers.

l. 228. *spear-grass ... thistle*. Because of what he is about to do.

*Notes*

ll. 229-38. Not to be taken as a serious expression of Keats's view of life. Rather he is looking at it, at this moment, through the eyes of the chief actors in his drama, and feeling with them.

l. 263. Notice the horror of the deadly hush and the sudden fading of the flowers.

l. 266. *step by step*, prepares us for the thought of the silence as a horrid presence.

ll. 274-5. *to illumine the deep-recessed vision*. We at once see her dull and sunken eyes.

l. 301. *perceant*, piercing—a Spenserian word.

## INTRODUCTION TO ISABELLA AND THE EVE OF ST. AGNES

In *Lamia* and *Hyperion*, as in *Endymion*, we find Keats inspired by classic story, though the inspiration in each case came to him through Elizabethan writers. Here, on the other hand, mediaeval legend is his inspiration; the 'faery broods' have driven 'nymph and satyr from the prosperous woods'. Akin to the Greeks as he was in spirit, in his instinctive personification of the lovely manifestations of nature, his style and method were really more naturally suited to the portrayal of mediaeval scenes, where he found the richness and warmth of colour in which his soul delighted.

The story of *Isabella* he took from Boccaccio, an Italian writer of the fourteenth century, whose *Decameron*, a collection of one hundred stories, has been a store-house of plots for English writers. By Boccaccio the tale is very shortly and simply told, being evidently interesting to him mainly for its plot. Keats was attracted to it not so much by the action as by the passion involved, so that his enlargement of it means little elaboration of incident, but very much more dwelling on the psychological aspect. That is to say, he does not care so much what happens, as what the personages of the poem think and feel.

Thus we see that the main incident of the story, the murder of Lorenzo, is passed over in a line—'Thus was Lorenzo slain and buried in,' the next line, 'There, in that forest, did his great love cease,' bringing us back at once from the physical reality of the murder to the thought of his love, which is to Keats the central fact of the story.

In the delineation of Isabella, her first tender passion of love, her agony of apprehension giving way to dull despair, her sudden wakening to a brief period of frenzied action, described in stanzas of incomparable dramatic force, and the 'peace' which followed when she

Forgot the stars, the moon, the sun,  
And she forgot the blue above the trees,  
And she forgot the dells where waters run,  
And she forgot the chilly autumn breeze;

She had no knowledge when the day was done,  
And the new morn she saw not—

culminating in the piteous death 'too lone and incomplete'—in the delineation of all this Keats shows supreme power and insight.

In the conception, too, of the tragic loneliness of Lorenzo's ghost we feel that nothing could be changed, added, or taken away.

Not quite equally happy are the descriptions of the cruel brothers, and of Lorenzo as the young lover. There is a tendency to exaggerate both their inhumanity and his gentleness, for purposes of contrast, which weakens where it would give strength.

*The Eve of St. Agnes*, founded on a popular mediaeval legend, not being a tragedy like *Isabella*, cannot be expected to rival it in depth and intensity; but in every other poetic quality it equals, where it does not surpass, the former poem.

To be specially noted is the skilful use which Keats here makes of contrast—between the cruel cold without and the warm love within; the palsied age of the Bedesman and Angela, and the eager youth of Porphyro and Madeline; the noise and revel and the hush of Madeline's bedroom, and, as Mr. Colvin has pointed out, in the moonlight which, chill and sepulchral when it strikes elsewhere, to Madeline is as a halo of glory, an angelic light.

A mysterious charm is given to the poem by the way in which Keats endows inanimate things with a sort of half-conscious life. The knights and ladies of stone arouse the bedesman's shuddering sympathy when he thinks of the cold they must be enduring; 'the carven angels' 'star'd' 'eager-eyed' from the roof of the chapel, and the scutcheon in Madeline's window 'blush'd with blood of queens and kings'.

Keats's characteristic method of description—the way in which, by his masterly choice of significant detail, he gives us the whole feeling of the situation, is here seen in its perfection. In stanza 1 each line is a picture and each picture contributes to the whole effect of painful chill. The silence of the sheep, the old man's breath visible in the frosty air,—these are things which many people would not notice, but it is such little things that make the whole scene real to us.

There is another method of description, quite as beautiful in its way, which Coleridge adopted with magic effect in *Christabel*. This is to use the power of suggestion, to say very little, but that little of a kind to awaken the reader's imagination and make him complete the picture. For example, we are told of Christabel—

Her gentle limbs did she undress  
And lay down in her loveliness.

Compare this with stanza xxvi of *The Eve of St. Agnes*.

That Keats was a master of both ways of obtaining a romantic effect is shown by his *La Belle Dame Sans Merci*, considered by some people his masterpiece, where the rich detail of *The Eve of St. Agnes* is replaced by reserve and suggestion.

As the poem was not included in the volume published in 1820, it is given here.

#### LA BELLE DAME SANS MERCI

Oh what can ail thee Knight at arms  
Alone and palely loitering?  
The sedge has withered from the Lake  
And no birds sing.

Oh what can ail thee Knight at arms  
So haggard, and so woe begone?  
The Squirrel's granary is full  
And the harvest's done.

I see a lily on thy brow  
With anguish moist and fever dew,  
And on thy cheeks a fading rose  
Fast withereth too.

I met a Lady in the Meads  
Full beautiful, a faery's child,  
Her hair was long, her foot was light

And her eyes were wild.

I made a garland for her head,  
And bracelets too, and fragrant zone,  
She look'd at me as she did love  
And made sweet moan.

I set her on my pacing steed,  
And nothing else saw all day long,  
For sidelong would she bend and sing  
A Faery's song.

She found me roots of relish sweet,  
And honey wild and manna dew,  
And sure in language strange she said  
I love thee true.

She took me to her elfin grot,  
And there she wept and sigh'd full sore,  
And there I shut her wild, wild eyes  
With kisses four.

And there she lulled me asleep,  
And there I dream'd, Ah! Woe betide!  
The latest dream I ever dreamt  
On the cold hill side.

I saw pale Kings, and Princes too,  
Pale warriors, death pale were they all;  
They cried, La belle dame sans merci,  
Thee hath in thrall.

I saw their starv'd lips in the gloam  
With horrid warning gaped wide,  
And I awoke, and found me here  
On the cold hill's side.

And this is why I sojourn here  
 Alone and palely loitering;  
 Though the sedge is withered from the Lake  
 And no birds sing ....

## NOTES ON ISABELLA.

*Metre.* The *ottava rima* of the Italians, the natural outcome of Keats's turning to Italy for his story. This stanza had been used by Chaucer and the Elizabethans, and recently by Hookham Frere in *The Monks and the Giants* and by Byron in *Don Juan*. Compare Keats's use of the form with that of either of his contemporaries, and notice how he avoids the epigrammatic close, telling in satire and mock-heroic, but inappropriate to a serious and romantic poem.

l. 2. *palmer*, pilgrim. As the pilgrim seeks for a shrine where, through the patron saint, he may worship God, so Lorenzo needs a woman to worship, through whom he may worship Love.

l. 21. *constant as her vespers*, as often as she said her evening-prayers.

l. 34. *within ... domain*, where it should, naturally, have been rosy.

l. 46. *Fever'd ... bridge*. Made his sense of her worth more passionate.

ll. 51-2. *wed To every symbol*. Able to read every sign.

l. 62. *fear*, make afraid. So used by Shakespeare: e.g. 'Fear boys with bugs,' *Taming of the Shrew*, I. ii. 211.

l. 64. *shrive*, confess. As the pilgrim cannot be at peace till he has confessed his sins and received absolution, so Lorenzo feels the necessity of confessing his love.

ll. 81-2. *before the dusk ... veil*. A vivid picture of the twilight time, after sunset, but before it is dark enough for the stars to shine brightly.

Notes

ll. 83-4. The repetition of the same words helps us to feel the unchanging nature of their devotion and joy in one another.

l. 91. *in fee*, in payment for their trouble.

l. 95. *Theseus' spouse*. Ariadne, who was deserted by Theseus after having saved his life and left her home for him. *Odyssey*, xi. 321-5.

l. 99. *Dido*. Queen of Carthage, whom Aeneas, in his wanderings, wooed and would have married, but the Gods bade him leave her.

*silent ... undergrove*. When Aeneas saw Dido in Hades, amongst those who had died for love, he spoke to her pityingly. But she answered him not a word, turning from him into the grove to Lychaeus, her former husband, who comforted her. Vergil, *Aeneid*, Bk. VI, l. 450 ff.

l. 103. *almsmen*, receivers of alms, since they take honey from the flowers.

l. 107. *swelt*, faint. Cf. Chaucer, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii. 347.

l. 109. *proud-quiver'd*, proudly girt with quivers of arrows.

l. 112. *rich-ored driftings*. The sand of the river in which gold was to be found.

l. 124. *lazar*, leper, or any wretched beggar; from the parable of Dives and Lazarus.

*stairs*, steps on which they sat to beg.

l. 125. *red-lin'd accounts*, vividly picturing their neat account-books, and at the same time, perhaps, suggesting the human blood for which their accumulation of wealth was responsible.

l. 130. *gainful cowardice*. A telling expression for the dread of loss

which haunts so many wealthy people.

l. 133. *hawks ... forests*. As a hawk pounces on its prey, so they fell on the trading-vessels which put into port.

ll. 133-4. *the untired ... lies*. They were always ready for any dishonourable transaction by which money might be made.

l. 134. *ducats*. Italian pieces of money worth about 4s 4d. Cf. Shylock, *Merchant of Venice*, II. vii. 15, 'My ducats.'

l. 135. *Quick ... away*. They would undertake to fleece unsuspecting strangers in their town.

l. 137. *ledger-men*. As if they only lived in their account-books. Cf. l. 142.

l. 140. *Hot Egypt's pest*, the plague of Egypt.

ll. 145-52. As in *Lycidas* Milton apologizes for the introduction of his attack on the Church, so Keats apologizes for the introduction of this outburst of indignation against cruel and dishonourable dealers, which he feels is unsuited to the tender and pitiful story.

l. 150. *ghittern*, an instrument like a guitar, strung with wire.

ll. 153-60. Keats wants to make it clear that he is not trying to surpass Boccaccio, but to give him currency amongst English-speaking people.

l. 159. *stead thee*, do thee service.

l. 168. *olive-trees*. In which (through the oil they yield) a great part of the wealth of the Italians lies.

l. 174. *Cut ... bone*. This is not only a vivid way of describing the banishment of all their natural pity. It also, by the metaphor used,

Notes

gives us a sort of premonitory shudder as at Lorenzo's death. Indeed, in that moment the murder is, to all intents and purposes, done. In stanza xxvii they are described as riding 'with their murder'd man'.

ll. 187-8. *ere ... eglantine*. The sun, drying up the dew drop by drop from the sweet-briar is pictured as passing beads along a string, as the Roman Catholics do when they say their prayers.

l. 209. *their ... man*. Cf. l. 174, note. Notice the extraordinary vividness of the picture here—the quiet rural scene and the intrusion of human passion with the reflection in the clear water of the pale murderers, sick with suspense, and the unsuspecting victim, full of glowing life.

l. 212. *bream*, a kind of fish found in lakes and deep water. Obviously Keats was not an angler.

*freshets*, little streams of fresh water.

l. 217. Notice the reticence with which the mere fact of the murder is stated—no details given. Keats wants the prevailing feeling to be one of pity rather than of horror.

ll. 219-20. *Ah ... loneliness*. We perpetually come upon this old belief—that the souls of the murdered cannot rest in peace. Cf. *Hamlet*, I. v. 8, &c.

l. 221. *break-covert ... sin*. The blood-hounds employed for tracking down a murderer will find him under any concealment, and never rest till he is found. So restless is the soul of the victim.

l. 222. *They ... water*. That water which had reflected the three faces as they went across.

*tease*, torment.

l. 223. *convulsed spur*; they spurred their horses violently and uncertainly, scarce knowing what they did.

l. 224. *Each richer . . . murderer*. This is what they have gained by their deed—the guilt of murder—that is all.

l. 229. *stifling*: partly literal, since the widow's weed is close-wrapping and voluminous—partly metaphorical, since the acceptance of fate stifles complaint.

l. 230. *accursed bands*. So long as a man hopes he is not free, but at the mercy of continual imaginings and fresh disappointments. When hope is laid aside, fear and disappointment go with it.

l. 241. *Selfishness, Love's cousin*. For the two aspects of love, as a selfish and unselfish passion, see Blake's two poems, *Love seeketh only self to please*, and, *Love seeketh not itself to please*.

l. 242. *single breast*, one-thoughted, being full of love for Lorenzo.

ll. 249 seq. Cf. Shelley's *Ode to the West Wind*.

l. 252. *roundelay*, a dance in a circle.

l. 259. *Striving . . . itself*. Her distrust of her brothers is shown in her effort not to betray her fears to them.

*dungeon climes*. Wherever it is, it is a prison which keeps him from her. Cf. *Hamlet*, II. ii. 250-4.

l. 262. *Hinnom's Vale*, the valley of Moloch's sacrifices, *Paradise Lost*, i. 392-405.

l. 264. *snowy shroud*, a truly prophetic dream.

ll. 267 seq. These comparisons help us to realize her experience as sharp anguish, rousing her from the lethargy of despair, and endow-

Notes

ing her for a brief space with almost supernatural energy and will-power.

l. 286. *palsied Druid*. The Druids, or priests of ancient Britain, are always pictured as old men with long beards. The conception of such an old man, tremblingly trying to get music from a broken harp, adds to the pathos and mystery of the vision.

l. 288. *Like ... among*. Take this line word by word, and see how many different ideas go to create the incomparably ghostly effect.

ll. 289 seq. Horror is skilfully kept from this picture and only tragedy left. The horror is for the eyes of his murderers, not for his love.

l. 292. *unthread ... woof*. His narration and explanation of what has gone before is pictured as the disentangling of woven threads.

l. 293. *darken'd*. In many senses, since their crime was (1) concealed from Isabella, (2) darkly evil, (3) done in the darkness of the wood.

ll. 305 seq. The whole sound of this stanza is that of a faint and far-away echo.

l. 308. *knelling*. Every sound is like a death-bell to him.

l. 316. *That paleness*. Her paleness showing her great love for him; and, moreover, indicating that they will soon be reunited.

l. 317. *bright abyss*, the bright hollow of heaven.

l. 322. *The atom ... turmoil*. Every one must know the sensation of looking into the darkness, straining one's eyes, until the darkness itself seems to be composed of moving atoms. The experience with which Keats, in the next lines, compares it, is, we are told, a common experience in the early stages of consumption.

l. 334. *school'd my infancy*. She was as a child in her ignorance of

evil, and he has taught her the hard lesson that our misery is not always due to the dealings of a blind fate, but sometimes to the deliberate crime and cruelty of those whom we have trusted.

l. 344. *forest-hearse*. To Isabella the whole forest is but the receptacle of her lover's corpse.

l. 347. *champaign*, country. We can picture Isabel, as they 'creep' along, furtively glancing round, and then producing her knife with a smile so terrible that the old nurse can only fear that she is delirious, as her sudden vigour would also suggest.

st. xlvi-xlviii. These are the stanzas of which Lamb says, 'there is nothing more awfully simple in diction, more nakedly grand and moving in sentiment, in Dante, in Chaucer, or in Spenser'—and again, after an appreciation of *Lamia*, whose fairy splendours are 'for younger impressibilities', he reverts to them, saying: 'To *us* an ounce of feeling is worth a pound of fancy; and therefore we recur again, with a warmer gratitude, to the story of Isabella and the pot of basil, and those never-cloying stanzas which we have cited, and which we think should disarm criticism, if it be not in its nature cruel; if it would not deny to honey its sweetness, nor to roses redness, nor light to the stars in Heaven; if it would not buy the moon out of the skies, rather than acknowledge she is fair.'—*The New Times*, July 19, 1820.

l. 361. *fresh-thrown mould*, a corroboration of her fears. Mr. Colvin has pointed out how the horror is throughout relieved by the beauty of the images called up by the similes, e.g. 'a crystal well,' 'a native lily of the dell.'

l. 370. *Her silk ... phantasies*, i.e. which she had embroidered fancifully for him.

l. 385. *wormy circumstance*, ghastly detail. Keats envies the un-self-conscious simplicity of the old ballad-writers in treating such a theme as this, and bids the reader turn to Boccaccio, whose description of

the scene he cannot hope to rival. Boccaccio writes: 'Nor had she dug long before she found the body of her hapless lover, whereon as yet there was no trace of corruption or decay; and thus she saw without any manner of doubt that her vision was true. And so, saddest of women, knowing that she might not bewail him there, she would gladly, if she could, have carried away the body and given it more honourable sepulture elsewhere; but as she might not do so, she took a knife, and, as best she could, severed the head from the trunk, and wrapped it in a napkin and laid it in the lap of the maid; and having covered the rest of the corpse with earth, she left the spot, having been seen by none, and went home.'

l. 393. *Perséan sword*. The sword of sharpness given to Perseus by Hermes, with which he cut off the head of the Gorgon Medusa, a monster with the head of a woman, and snaky locks, the sight of whom turned those who looked on her into stone. Perseus escaped by looking only at her reflection in his shield.

l. 406. *chilly*: tears, not passionate, but of cold despair.

l. 410. *pluck'd in Araby*. Cf. Lady Macbeth, 'All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this little hand,' *Macbeth*, V. ii. 55.

l. 412. *serpent-pipe*, twisted pipe.

l. 416. *Sweet Basil*, a fragrant aromatic plant.

ll. 417-20. The repetition makes us feel the monotony of her days and nights of grief.

l. 432. *leafits*, leaflets, little leaves. An old botanical term, but obsolete in Keats's time. Coleridge uses it in l. 65 of 'The Nightingale' in *Lyrical Ballads*. In later editions he altered it to 'leaflets'.

l. 436. *Lethæan*, in Hades, the dark underworld of the dead. Compare the conception of melancholy in the *Ode on Melancholy*, where it is said to neighbour joy. Contrast Stanza lxi.

l. 439. *cypress*, dark trees which in Italy are always planted in cemeteries. They stand by Keats's own grave.

l. 442. *Melpomene*, the Muse of tragedy.

l. 451. *Baälites of pelf*, worshippers of ill-gotten gains.

l. 453. *elf*, man. The word is used in this sense by Spenser in *The Faerie Queene*.

l. 467. *chapel-shrift*, confession. Cf. l. 64.

ll. 469-72. *And when ... hair*. The pathos of this picture is intensified by its suggestions of the wife- and mother-hood which Isabel can now never know. Cf. st. xlvii, where the idea is still more beautifully suggested.

l. 475. *vile ... spot*. The one touch of descriptive horror—powerful in its reticence.

l. 489. *on ... things*. Her love and her hope is with the dead rather than with the living.

l. 492. *lorn voice*. Cf. st. xxxv. She is approaching her lover. Note that in each case the metaphor is of a stringed instrument.

l. 493. *Pilgrim in his wanderings*. Cf. st. i, 'a young palmer in Love's eye.'

l. 503. *burthen*, refrain. Cf. *Tempest*, I. ii. Ariel's songs.

## NOTES ON THE EVE OF ST. AGNES.

See Introduction to *Isabella* and *The Eve of St. Agnes*, p. 212.

St. Agnes was a martyr of the Christian Church who was beheaded just outside Rome in 304 because she refused to marry a Pagan, holding herself to be a bride of Christ. She was only 13—so small and slender that the smallest fetters they could find slipped over her little wrists and fell to the ground. But they stripped, tortured, and killed her. A week after her death her parents dreamed that they saw her in glory with a white lamb, the sign of purity, beside her. Hence she is always pictured with lambs (as her name signifies), and to the place of her martyrdom two lambs are yearly taken on the anniversary and blessed. Then their wool is cut off and woven by the nuns into the archbishop's cloak, or pallium (see l. 70).

For the legend connected with the Eve of the Saint's anniversary, to which Keats refers, see st. vi.

*Metre.* That of the *Faerie Queene*.

ll. 5-6. *told His rosary.* Cf. *Isabella*, ll. 87-8.

l. 8. *without a death.* The 'flight to heaven' obscures the simile of the incense, and his breath is thought of as a departing soul.

l. 12. *meagre, barefoot, wan.* Such a compression of a description into three bare epithets is frequent in Keats's poetry. He shows his marvellous power in the unerring choice of adjective; and their enumeration in this way has, from its very simplicity, an extraordinary force.

l. 15. *purgatorial rails,* rails which enclose them in a place of torture.

l. 16. *dumb orat'ries.* The transference of the adjective from person to place helps to give us the mysterious sense of life in inanimate things. Cf. *Hyperion*, iii. 8; *Ode to a Nightingale*, l. 66.

l. 22. *already ... rung.* He was dead to the world. But this hint should also prepare us for the conclusion of the poem.

l. 31. *'gan to chide*. l. 32. *ready with their pride*. l. 34. *ever eager-eyed*.

l. 36. *with hair ... breasts*. As if trumpets, rooms, and carved angels were all alive. See Introduction, p. 212.

l. 37. *argent*, silver. They were all glittering with rich robes and arms.

l. 56. *yearning ... pain*, expressing all the exquisite beauty and pathos of the music; and moreover seeming to give it conscious life.

l. 64. *danc'd*, conveying all her restlessness and impatience as well as the lightness of her step.

l. 70. *amort*, deadened, dull. Cf. *Taming of the Shrew*, IV. iii. 36, 'What sweeting! all amort.'

l. 71. See note on St. Agnes, p. 224.

l. 77. *Buttress'd from moonlight*. A picture of the castle and of the night, as well as of Porphyro's position.

ll. 82 seq. Compare the situation of these lovers with that of Romeo and Juliet.

l. 90. *beldame*, old woman. Shakespeare generally uses the word in an uncomplimentary sense—'hag'—but it is not so used here. The word is used by Spenser in its derivative sense, 'Fair lady,' *Faerie Queene*, ii. 43.

l. 110. *Brushing ... plume*. This line both adds to our picture of Porphyro and vividly brings before us the character of the place he was entering—unsuited to the splendid cavalier.

l. 113. *Pale, lattic'd, chill*. Cf. l. 12, note.

l. 115. *by the holy loom*, on which the nuns spin. See l. 71 and note on St. Agnes, p. 224.

Notes

l. 120. *Thou must ... sieve*. Supposed to be one of the commonest signs of supernatural power. Cf. *Macbeth*, I. iii. 8.

l. 133. *brook*, check. An incorrect use of the word, which really means *bear* or *permit*.

ll. 155-6. *churchyard ... toll*. Unconscious prophecy. Cf. *The Bedesman*, l. 22.

l. 168. *While ... coverlet*. All the wonders of Madeline's imagination.

l. 171. *Since Merlin ... debt*. Referring to the old legend that Merlin had for father an incubus or demon, and was himself a demon of evil, though his innate wickedness was driven out by baptism. Thus his 'debt' to the demon was his existence, which he paid when Vivien compassed his destruction by means of a spell which he had taught her. Keats refers to the storm which is said to have raged that night, which Tennyson also describes in *Merlin and Vivien*. The source whence the story came to Keats has not been ascertained.

l. 173. *cates*, provisions. Cf. *Taming of the Shrew*, II. i. 187:—

Kate of Kate Hall—my super-dainty Kate,  
For dainties are all cates.

We still use the verb 'to cater' as in l. 177.

l. 174. *tambour frame*, embroidery-frame.

l. 185. *espied*, spying. *Dim*, because it would be from a dark corner; also the spy would be but dimly visible to her old eyes.

l. 187. *silken ... chaste*. Cf. ll. 12, 113.

l. 188. *covert*, hiding. Cf. *Isabella*, l. 221.

l. 198. *fray'd*, frightened.

l. 203. *No uttered ... betide*. Another of the conditions of the vision was evidently silence.

ll. 208 seq. Compare Coleridge's description of Christabel's room: *Christabel*, i. 175-83.

l. 218. *gules*, blood-red.

l. 226. *Vespers*. Cf. *Isabella*, l. 21, ll. 226-34. See Introduction, p. 213.

l. 237. *poppied*, because of the sleep-giving property of the poppy-heads.

l. 241. *Clasp'd ... pray*. The sacredness of her beauty is felt here.

*missal*, prayer-book.

l. 247. *To wake ... tenderness*. He waited to hear, by the sound of her breathing, that she was asleep.

l. 250. *Noiseless ... wilderness*. We picture a man creeping over a wide plain, fearing that any sound he makes will arouse some wild beast or other frightful thing.

l. 257. *Morphean*. Morpheus was the god of sleep.

*amulet*, charm.

l. 258. *boisterous ... festive*. Cf. ll. 12, 112, 187.

l. 261. *and ... gone*. The cadence of this line is peculiarly adapted to express a dying-away of sound.

l. 266. *soother*, sweeter, more delightful. An incorrect use of the word. Sooth really means truth.

Notes

- l. 267. *tinct*, flavoured; usually applied to colour, not to taste.
- l. 268. *argosy*, merchant-ship. Cf. *Merchant of Venice*, I. i. 9, 'Your argosies with portly sail.'
- l. 287. Before he desired a 'Morphean amulet'; now he wishes to release his lady's eyes from the charm of sleep.
- l. 288. *woofed phantasies*. Fancies confused as woven threads. Cf. *Isabella*, l. 292.
- l. 292. '*La belle ... mercy*.' This stirred Keats's imagination, and he produced the wonderful, mystic ballad of this title (see p. 213).
- l. 296. *affrayed*, frightened. Cf. l. 198.
- ll. 298-9. Cf. Donne's poem, *The Dream*:—
- My dream thou brokest not, but continued'st it.
- l. 300. *painful change*, his paleness.
- l. 311. *pallid, chill, and drear*. Cf. ll. 12, 112, 187, 258.
- l. 323. *Love's alarum*, warning them to speed away.
- l. 325. *flaw*, gust of wind. Cf. *Coriolanus*, V. iii. 74; *Hamlet*, V. i. 239.
- l. 333. *unpruned*, not trimmed.
- l. 343. *elfin-storm*. The beldame has suggested that he must be 'liege-lord of all the elves and fays'.
- l. 351. *o'er ... moors*. A happy suggestion of a warmer clime.
- l. 355. *darkling*. Cf. *King Lear*, I. iv. 237: 'So out went the candle and we were left darkling.' Cf. *Ode to a Nightingale*, l. 51.

l. 360. *And ... floor.* There is the very sound of the wind in this line.

ll. 375-8. *Angela ... cold.* The death of these two leaves us with the thought of a young, bright world for the lovers to enjoy; whilst at the same time it completes the contrast, which the first introduction of the old bedesman suggested, between the old, the poor, and the joyless, and the young, the rich, and the happy.

INTRODUCTION TO THE ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE, ODE ON A GRECIAN URN, ODE ON MELANCHOLY, AND TO AUTUMN.

These four odes, which were all written in 1819, the first three in the early months of that year, ought to be considered together, since the same strain of thought runs through them all and, taken all together, they seem to sum up Keats's philosophy.

In all of them the poet looks upon life as it is, and the eternal principle of beauty, in the first three seeing them in sharp contrast; in the last reconciling them, and leaving us content.

The first-written of the four, the *Ode to a Nightingale*, is the most passionately human and personal of them all. For Keats wrote it soon after the death of his brother Tom, whom he had loved devotedly and himself nursed to the end. He was feeling keenly the tragedy of a world 'where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin, and dies', and the song of the nightingale, heard in a friend's garden at Hampstead, made him long to escape with it from this world of realities and sorrows to the world of ideal beauty, which it seemed to him somehow to stand for and suggest. He did not think of the nightingale as an individual bird, but of its song, which had been beautiful for centuries and would continue to be beautiful long after his generation had passed away; and the thought of this undying loveliness he contrasted bitterly with our feverishly sad and short life. When, by the power of imagination, he had left the world behind him and was absorbed in the vision of beauty roused by the bird's song, he longed for death rather than a return to disillusionment.

So in the *Grecian Urn* he contrasts unsatisfying human life with art, which is everlastingly beautiful. The figures on the vase lack one thing only—reality,—whilst on the other hand they are happy in not being subject to trouble, change, or death. The thought is sad, yet Keats closes this ode triumphantly, not, as in *The Nightingale*, on a note of disappointment. The beauty of this Greek sculpture, truly felt, teaches us that beauty at any rate is real and lasting, and that utter belief in beauty is the one thing needful in life.

In the *Ode on Melancholy* Keats, in a more bitter mood, finds the

presence, in a fleeting world, of eternal beauty the source of the deepest melancholy. To encourage your melancholy mood, he tells us, do not look on the things counted sad, but on the most beautiful, which are only quickly-fading manifestations of the everlasting principle of beauty. It is then, when a man most deeply loves the beautiful, when he uses his capacities of joy to the utmost, that the full bitterness of the contrast between the real and the ideal comes home to him and crushes him. If he did not feel so much he would not suffer so much; if he loved beauty less he would care less that he could not hold it long.

But in the ode *To Autumn* Keats attains to the serenity he has been seeking. In this unparalleled description of a richly beautiful autumn day he conveys to us all the peace and comfort which his spirit receives. He does not philosophize upon the spectacle or draw a moral from it, but he shows us how in nature beauty is ever present. To the momentary regret for spring he replies with praise of the present hour, concluding with an exquisite description of the sounds of autumn—its music, as beautiful as that of spring. Hitherto he has lamented the insecurity of a man's hold upon the beautiful, though he has never doubted the reality of beauty and the worth of its worship to man. Now, under the influence of nature, he intuitively knows that beauty once seen and grasped is man's possession for ever. He is in much the same position that Wordsworth was when he declared that

Nature never did betray  
 The heart that loved her; 'tis her privilege,  
 Through all the years of this our life, to lead  
 From joy to joy: for she can so inform  
 The mind that is within us, so impress  
 With quietness and beauty, and so feed  
 With lofty thoughts, that neither evil tongues,  
 Rash judgments, nor the sneers of selfish men,  
 Nor greetings where no kindness is, nor all  
 The dreary intercourse of daily life,  
 Shall e'er prevail against us, or disturb  
 Our cheerful faith, that all which we behold  
 Is full of blessings.

This was not the last poem that Keats wrote, but it was the last which he wrote in the fulness of his powers. We can scarcely help wishing that, beautiful as were some of the productions of his last feverish year of life, this perfect ode, expressing so serene and untroubled a mood, might have been his last word to the world.

## NOTES ON THE ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE.

In the early months of 1819 Keats was living with his friend Brown at Hampstead (Wentworth Place). In April a nightingale built her nest in the garden, and Brown writes: 'Keats felt a tranquil and continual joy in her song; and one morning he took his chair from the breakfast table to the grass-plot under a plum, where he sat for two or three hours. When he came into the house I perceived he had some scraps of paper in his hand, and these he was quietly thrusting behind the books. On inquiry, I found those scraps, four or five in number, contained his poetic feeling on the song of our nightingale. The writing was not well legible, and it was difficult to arrange the stanza on so many scraps. With his assistance I succeeded, and this was his *Ode to a Nightingale*.'

l. 4. *Lethe*. Cf. *Lamia*, i. 81, note.

l. 7. *Dryad*. Cf. *Lamia*, i. 5, note.

l. 13. *Flora*, the goddess of flowers.

l. 14. *sunburnt mirth*. An instance of Keats's power of concentration. The *people* are not mentioned at all, yet this phrase conjures up a picture of merry, laughing, sunburnt peasants, as surely as could a long and elaborate description.

l. 15. *the warm South*. As if the wine brought all this with it.

l. 16. *Hippocrene*, the spring of the Muses on Mount Helicon.

l. 23. *The weariness ... fret*. Cf. 'The fretful stir unprofitable and the fever of the world' in Wordsworth's *Tintern Abbey*, which Keats well knew.

l. 26. *Where youth ... dies*. See Introduction to the Odes, p. 230.

l. 29. *Beauty ... eyes*. Cf. *Ode on Melancholy*, 'Beauty that must die.'

l. 32. *Not ... pards*. Not wine, but poetry, shall give him release from the cares of this world. Keats is again obviously thinking of Titian's picture (Cf. *Lamia*, i. 58, note).

l. 40. Notice the balmy softness which is given to this line by the use of long vowels and liquid consonants.

ll. 41 seq. The dark, warm, sweet atmosphere seems to enfold us. It would be hard to find a more fragrant passage.

l. 50. *The murmurous ... eves*. We seem to hear them. Tennyson, inspired by Keats, with more self-conscious art, uses somewhat similar effects, e.g.:

The moan of doves in immemorial elms,  
And murmuring of innumerable bees.

*The Princess*, vii.

l. 51. *Darkling*. Cf. *The Eve of St. Agnes*, l. 355, note.

l. 61. *Thou ... Bird*. Because, so far as we are concerned, the night-ingle we heard years ago is the same as the one we hear to-night. The next lines make it clear that this is what Keats means.

l. 64. *clown*, peasant.

l. 67. *alien corn*. Transference of the adjective from person to surroundings. Cf. *Eve of St. Agnes*, l. 16; *Hyperion*, iii. 9.

*Notes*

ll. 69-70. *magic . . . forlorn*. Perhaps inspired by a picture of Claude's, 'The Enchanted Castle,' of which Keats had written before in a poetical epistle to his friend Reynolds— 'The windows [look] as if latch'd by Fays and Elves.'

l. 72. *Toll*. To him it has a deeply melancholy sound, and it strikes the death-blow to his illusion.

l. 75. *plaintive*. It did not sound sad to Keats at first, but as it dies away it takes colour from his own melancholy and sounds pathetic to him. Cf. *Ode on Melancholy*: he finds both bliss and pain in the contemplation of beauty.

ll. 76-8. *Past . . . glades*. The whole country speeds past our eyes in these three lines.

## NOTES ON THE ODE ON A GRECIAN URN.

This poem is not, apparently, inspired by any one actual vase, but by many Greek sculptures, some seen in the British Museum, some known only from engravings. Keats, in his imagination, combines them all into one work of supreme beauty.

Perhaps Keats had some recollection of Wordsworth's sonnet 'Upon the sight of a beautiful picture,' beginning 'Praised be the art.'

l. 2. *foster-child*. The child of its maker, but preserved and cared for by these foster-parents.

l. 7. *Tempe* was a famous glen in Thessaly.

*Arcady*. Arcadia, a very mountainous country, the centre of the Peloponnese, was the last stronghold of the aboriginal Greeks. The people were largely shepherds and goatherds, and Pan was a local Arcadian god till the Persian wars (c. 400 B.C.). In late Greek and in Roman pastoral poetry, as in modern literature, Arcadia is a sort of ideal land of poetic shepherds.

ll. 17-18. *Bold ... goal*. The one thing denied to the figures—actual life. But Keats quickly turns to their rich compensations.

ll. 28-30. *All ... tongue*. Cf. Shelley's *To a Skylark*:

Thou lovest—but ne'er knew love's sad satiety.

ll. 31 seq. Keats is now looking at the other side of the urn. This verse strongly recalls certain parts of the frieze of the Parthenon (British Museum).

l. 41. *Attic*, Greek.

*brede*, embroidery. Cf. *Lamia*, i. 159. Here used of carving.

l. 44. *tease us out of thought*. Make us think till thought is lost in mystery.

## INTRODUCTION TO THE ODE TO PSYCHE.

In one of his long journal-letters to his brother George, Keats writes, at the beginning of May, 1819: 'The following poem—the last I have written—is the first and the only one with which I have taken even moderate pains. I have for the most part dashed off my lines in a hurry. This I have done leisurely—I think it reads the more richly for it, and will I hope encourage me to write other things in even a more peaceable and healthy spirit. You must recollect that Psyche was not embodied as a goddess before the time of Apuleius the Platonist, who lived after the Augustan age, and consequently the goddess was never worshipped or sacrificed to with any of the ancient fervour, and perhaps never thought of in the old religion—I am more orthodox than to let a heathen goddess be so neglected.' *The Ode to Psyche* follows.

The story of Psyche may be best told in the words of William Morris in the 'argument' to 'the story of Cupid and Psyche' in his *Earthly Paradise*:

'Psyche, a king's daughter, by her exceeding beauty caused the people to forget Venus; therefore the goddess would fain have destroyed her: nevertheless she became the bride of Love, yet in an unhappy moment lost him by her own fault, and wandering through the world suffered many evils at the hands of Venus, for whom she must accomplish fearful tasks. But the gods and all nature helped her, and in process of time she was reunited to Love, forgiven by Venus, and made immortal by the Father of gods and men.'

Psyche is supposed to symbolize the human soul made immortal through love.

NOTES ON THE ODE TO PSYCHE.

l. 2. *sweet ... dear*. Cf. *Lycidas*, 'Bitter constraint and sad occasion dear.'

l. 4. *soft-conched*. Metaphor of a sea-shell giving an impression of exquisite colour and delicate form.

l. 13. *'Mid ... eyed*. Nature in its appeal to every sense. In this line we have the essence of all that makes the beauty of flowers satisfying and comforting.

l. 14. *Tyrian*, purple, from a certain dye made at Tyre.

l. 20. *aurorean*. Aurora is the goddess of dawn. Cf. Hyperion, i. 181.

l. 25. *Olympus*. Cf. *Lamia*, i. 9, note.

*hierarchy*. The orders of gods, with Jupiter as head.

l. 26. *Phoebe*, or Diana, goddess of the moon.

l. 27. *Vesper*, the evening star.

l. 34. *oracle*, a sacred place where the god was supposed to answer questions of vital import asked him by his worshippers.

l. 37. *fond believing*, foolishly credulous.

l. 41. *lucent fans*, luminous wings.

l. 55. *fledge ... steep*. Probably a recollection of what he had seen in the Lakes, for on June 29, 1818, he writes to Tom from Keswick of a waterfall which 'oozes out from a cleft in perpendicular Rocks, all fledged with Ash and other beautiful trees'.

l. 57. *Dryads*. Cf. *Lamia*, l. 5, note.

## INTRODUCTION TO FANCY.

This poem, although so much lighter in spirit, bears a certain relation in thought to Keats's other odes. In the *Nightingale* the tragedy of this life made him long to escape, on the wings of imagination, to the ideal world of beauty symbolized by the song of the bird. Here finding all real things, even the most beautiful, pall upon him, he extols the fancy, which can escape from reality and is not tied by place or season in its search for new joys. This is, of course, only a passing mood, as the extempore character of the poetry indicates. We see more of settled conviction in the deeply-meditative *Ode to Autumn*, where he finds the ideal in the rich and ever-changing real.

This poem is written in the four-accent metre employed by Milton in *L'Allegro* and *Il Penseroso*, and we can often detect a similarity of cadence, and a resemblance in the scenes imagined.

## NOTES ON FANCY.

l. 16. *ingle*, chimney-nook.

l. 81. *Ceres' daughter*, Proserpina. Cf. *Lamia*, i. 63, note.

l. 82. *God of torment*. Pluto, who presides over the torments of the souls in Hades.

l. 85. *Hebe*, the cup-bearer of Jove.

l. 89. *And Jove grew languid*. Observe the fitting slowness of the first half of the line, and the sudden leap forward of the second.

NOTES ON ODE

[‘BARDS OF PASSION AND OF MIRTH’].

l. 1. *Bards*, poets and singers.

l. 8. *parle*, French *parler*. Cf. *Hamlet*, I. i. 62.

l. 12. *Dian’s fawns* Diana was the goddess of hunting.

## INTRODUCTION TO LINES ON THE MERMAID TAVERN.

The Mermaid Tavern was an old inn in Bread Street, Cheapside. Tradition says that the literary club there was established by Sir Walter Raleigh in 1603. In any case it was, in Shakespeare's time, frequented by the chief writers of the day, amongst them Ben Jonson, Beaumont, Fletcher, Selden, Carew, Donne, and Shakespeare himself. Beaumont, in a poetical epistle to Ben Jonson, writes:

What things have we seen  
Done at the Mermaid! heard words that have been  
So nimble and so full of subtle flame,  
As if that any one from whence they came  
Had meant to put his whole wit in a jest,  
And has resolved to live a fool the rest  
Of his dull life.

## NOTES ON LINES ON THE MERMAID TAVERN.

l. 10. *bold Robin Hood*. Cf. *Robin Hood*, p. 133.

l. 12. *bowse*, drink.

ll. 16-17. *an astrologer's ... story*. The astrologer would record, on parchment, what he had seen in the heavens.

l. 22. *The Mermaid ... Zodiac*. The zodiac was an imaginary belt across the heavens within which the sun and planets were supposed to move. It was divided into twelve parts corresponding to the twelve months of the year, according to the position of the moon when full. Each of these parts had a sign by which it was known, and the sign of the tenth was a fish-tailed goat, to which Keats refers as the Mermaid. The word *zodiac* comes from the Greek +zôdion+, meaning a little animal, since originally all the signs were animals.

## INTRODUCTION TO ROBIN HOOD.

Early in 1818 John Hamilton Reynolds, a friend of Keats, sent him two sonnets which he had written 'On Robin Hood'. Keats, in his letter of thanks, after giving an appreciation of Reynolds's production, says: 'In return for your Dish of Filberts, I have gathered a few Catkins, I hope they'll look pretty.' Then follow these lines, entitled, 'To J. H. R. in answer to his Robin Hood sonnets.' At the end he writes: 'I hope you will like them—they are at least written in the spirit of outlawry.'

Robin Hood, the outlaw, was a popular hero of the Middle Ages. He was a great poacher of deer, brave, chivalrous, generous, full of fun, and absolutely without respect for law and order. He robbed the rich to give to the poor, and waged ceaseless war against the wealthy prelates of the church. Indeed, of his endless practical jokes, the majority were played upon sheriffs and bishops. He lived, with his 'merry men', in Sherwood Forest, where a hollow tree, said to be his 'larder', is still shown.

Innumerable ballads telling of his exploits were composed, the first reference to which is in the second edition of Langland's *Piers Plowman*, c. 1377. Many of these ballads still survive, but in all these traditions it is quite impossible to disentangle fact from fiction.

## NOTES ON ROBIN HOOD.

l. 4. *pall*. Cf. *Isabella*, l. 268.

l. 9. *fleeces*, the leaves of the forest, cut from them by the wind as the wool is shorn from the sheep's back.

l. 13. *ivory shrill*, the shrill sound of the ivory horn.

ll. 15-18. Keats imagines some man who has not heard the laugh hearing with bewilderment its echo in the depths of the forest.

*Notes*

- l. 21. *seven stars*, Charles's Wain or the Big Bear.
- l. 22. *polar ray*, the light of the Pole, or North, star.
- l. 30. *pasture Trent*, the fields about the Trent, the river of Nottingham, which runs by Sherwood forest.
- l. 33. *morris*. A dance in costume which, in the Tudor period, formed a part of every village festivity. It was generally danced by five men and a boy in girl's dress, who represented Maid Marian. Later it came to be associated with the May games, and other characters of the Robin Hood epic were introduced. It was abolished, with other village gaieties, by the Puritans, and though at the Restoration it was revived it never regained its former importance.
- l. 34. *Gamelyn*. The hero of a tale (*The Tale of Gamelyn*) attributed to Chaucer, and given in some MSS. as *The Cook's Tale* in *The Canterbury Tales*. The story of Orlando's ill-usage, prowess, and banishment, in *As You Like It*, Shakespeare derived from this source, and Keats is thinking of the merry life of the hero amongst the outlaws.
- l. 36. '*grenè shawe*,' green wood.
- l. 53. *Lincoln green*. In the Middle Ages Lincoln was very famous for dyeing green cloth, and this green cloth was the characteristic garb of the forester and outlaw.
- l. 62. *burden*. Cf. *Isabella*, l. 503.

## NOTES ON 'TO AUTUMN'.

In a letter written to Reynolds from Winchester, in September, 1819, Keats says: 'How beautiful the season is now—How fine the air. A temperate sharpness about it. Really, without joking, chaste weather—Dian skies—I never liked stubble-fields so much as now—Aye better than the chilly green of the spring. Somehow, a stubble-field looks warm—in the same way that some pictures look warm. This struck me so much in my Sunday's walk that I composed upon it.' What he composed was the Ode *To Autumn*.

ll. 1 seq. The extraordinary concentration and richness of this description reminds us of Keats's advice to Shelley—'Load every rift of your subject with ore.' The whole poem seems to be painted in tints of red, brown, and gold.

ll. 12 seq. From the picture of an autumn day we proceed to the characteristic sights and occupations of autumn, personified in the spirit of the season.

l. 18. *swath*, the width of the sweep of the scythe.

ll. 23 seq. Now the sounds of autumn are added to complete the impression.

ll. 25-6. Compare letter quoted above.

l. 28. *sallows*, trees or low shrubs of the willowy kind.

ll. 28-9. *borne ... dies* Notice how the cadence of the line fits the sense. It seems to rise and fall and rise and fall again.

NOTES ON ODE ON MELANCHOLY.

l. 1. *Lethe*. See *Lamia*, i. 81, note.

l. 2. *Wolf's-bane*, aconite or hellebore—a poisonous plant.

l. 4. *nightshade*, a deadly poison.

*ruby ... Proserpine*. Cf. Swinburne's *Garden of Proserpine*.

*Proserpine*. Cf. *Lamia*, i. 63, note.

l. 5. *yew-berries*. The yew, a dark funereal-looking tree, is constantly planted in churchyards.

l. 7. *your mournful Psyche*. See Introduction to the *Ode to Psyche*, p. 236.

l. 12. *weeping cloud*. l. 14. *shroud*. Giving a touch of mystery and sadness to the otherwise light and tender picture.

l. 16. *on ... sand-wave*, the iridescence sometimes seen on the ribbed sand left by the tide.

l. 21. *She*, i.e. Melancholy—now personified as a goddess. Compare this conception of melancholy with the passage in *Lamia*, i. 190-200. Cf. also Milton's personifications of Melancholy in *L'Allegro* and *Il Penseroso*.

l. 30. *cloudy*, mysteriously concealed, seen of few.

## INTRODUCTION TO HYPERION.

This poem deals with the overthrow of the *primaeval* order of Gods by Jupiter, son of Saturn the old king. There are many versions of the fable in Greek mythology, and there are many sources from which it may have come to Keats. At school he is said to have known the classical dictionary by heart, but his inspiration is more likely to have been due to his later reading of the Elizabethan poets, and their translations of classic story. One thing is certain, that he did not confine himself to any one authority, nor did he consider it necessary to be circumscribed by authorities at all. He used, rather than followed, the Greek fable, dealing freely with it and giving it his own interpretation.

The situation when the poem opens is as follows:—Saturn, king of the gods, has been driven from Olympus down into a deep dell, by his son Jupiter, who has seized and used his father's weapon, the thunderbolt. A similar fate has overtaken nearly all his brethren, who are called by Keats Titans and Giants indiscriminately, though in Greek mythology the two races are quite distinct. These Titans are the children of Tellus and Coelus, the earth and sky, thus representing, as it were, the first birth of form and personality from formless nature. Before the separation of earth and sky, Chaos, a confusion of the elements of all things, had reigned supreme. One only of the Titans, Hyperion the sun-god, still keeps his kingdom, and he is about to be superseded by young Apollo, the god of light and song.

In the second book we hear Oceanus and Clymene his daughter tell how both were defeated not by battle or violence, but by the irresistible beauty of their dispossessors; and from this Oceanus deduces 'the eternal law, that first in beauty should be first in might'. He recalls the fact that Saturn himself was not the first ruler, but received his kingdom from his parents, the earth and sky, and he prophesies that progress will continue in the overthrow of Jove by a yet brighter and better order. Enceladus is, however, furious at what he considers a cowardly acceptance of their fate, and urges his brethren to resist.

In Book I we saw Hyperion, though still a god, distressed by portents, and now in Book III we see the rise to divinity of his succes-

sor, the young Apollo. The poem breaks off short at the moment of Apollo's metamorphosis, and how Keats intended to complete it we can never know.

It is certain that he originally meant to write an epic in ten books, and the publisher's remark[245:1] at the beginning of the 1820 volume would lead us to think that he was in the same mind when he wrote the poem. This statement, however, must be altogether discounted, as Keats, in his copy of the poems, crossed it right out and wrote above, 'I had no part in this; I was ill at the time.'

Moreover, the last sentence (from 'but' to 'proceeding') he bracketed, writing below, 'This is a lie.'

This, together with other evidence external and internal, has led Dr. de Sélincourt to the conclusion that Keats had modified his plan and, when he was writing the poem, intended to conclude it in four books. Of the probable contents of the one-and-half unwritten books Mr. de Sélincourt writes: 'I conceive that Apollo, now conscious of his divinity, would have gone to Olympus, heard from the lips of Jove of his newly-acquired supremacy, and been called upon by the rebel three to secure the kingdom that awaited him. He would have gone forth to meet Hyperion, who, struck by the power of supreme beauty, would have found resistance impossible. Critics have inclined to take for granted the supposition that an actual battle was contemplated by Keats, but I do not believe that such was, at least, his final intention. In the first place, he had the example of Milton, whom he was studying very closely, to warn him of its dangers; in the second, if Hyperion had been meant to fight he would hardly be represented as already, before the battle, shorn of much of his strength; thus making the victory of Apollo depend upon his enemy's unnatural weakness and not upon his own strength. One may add that a combat would have been completely alien to the whole idea of the poem as Keats conceived it, and as, in fact, it is universally interpreted from the speech of Oceanus in the second book. The resistance of Enceladus and the Giants, themselves rebels against an order already established, would have been dealt with summarily, and the poem would have closed with a description of the new age which had been inaugurated by the triumph of the Olympians, and, in particular, of Apollo the god of light and song.'

The central idea, then, of the poem is that the new age triumphs over the old by virtue of its acknowledged superiority—that intellectual supremacy makes physical force feel its power and yield. Dignity and moral conquest lies, for the conquered, in the capacity to recognize the truth and look upon the inevitable undismayed.

Keats broke the poem off because it was too 'Miltonic', and it is easy to see what he meant. Not only does the treatment of the subject recall that of *Paradise Lost*, the council of the fallen gods bearing special resemblance to that of the fallen angels in Book II of Milton's epic, but in its style and syntax the influence of Milton is everywhere apparent. It is to be seen in the restraint and concentration of the language, which is in marked contrast to the wordiness of Keats's early work, as well as in the constant use of classical constructions, [247:1] Miltonic inversions [247:2] and repetitions, [247:3] and in occasional reminiscences of actual lines and phrases in *Paradise Lost*. [247:4]

In *Hyperion* we see, too, the influence of the study of Greek sculpture upon Keats's mind and art. This study had taught him that the highest beauty is not incompatible with definiteness of form and clearness of detail. To his romantic appreciation of mystery was now added an equal sense of the importance of simplicity, form, and proportion, these being, from its nature, inevitable characteristics of the art of sculpture. So we see that again and again the figures described in *Hyperion* are like great statues—clear-cut, massive, and motionless. Such are the pictures of Saturn and Thea in Book I, and of each of the group of Titans at the opening of Book II.

Striking too is Keats's very Greek identification of the gods with the powers of Nature which they represent. It is this attitude of mind which has led some people—Shelley and Landor among them—to declare Keats, in spite of his ignorance of the language, the most truly Greek of all English poets. Very beautiful instances of this are the sunset and sunrise in Book I, when the departure of the sun-god and his return to earth are so described that the pictures we see are of an evening and morning sky, an angry sunset, and a grey and misty dawn.

But neither Miltonic nor Greek is Keats's marvellous treatment of nature as he feels, and makes us feel, the magic of its mystery in

Notes

such a picture as that of the

tall oaks  
Branch-charmèd by the earnest stars,

or of the

dismal cirque  
Of Druid stones, upon a forlorn moor,  
When the chill rain begins at shut of eve,  
In dull November, and their chancel vault,  
The heaven itself, is blinded throughout night.

This Keats, and Keats alone, could do; and his achievement is unique in throwing all the glamour of romance over a fragment 'sublime as Aeschylus'.

## NOTES ON HYPERION.

### BOOK I.

ll. 2-3. By thus giving us a vivid picture of the changing day—at morning, noon, and night—Keats makes us realize the terrible loneliness and gloom of a place too deep to feel these changes.

l. 10. See how the sense is expressed in the cadence of the line.

l. 11. *voiceless*. As if it felt and knew, and were deliberately silent.

ll. 13, 14. Influence of Greek sculpture. See Introduction, p. 248.

l. 18. *nerveless . . . dead*. Cf. *Eve of St. Agnes*, l. 12, note.

l. 19. *realmless eyes*. The tragedy of his fall is felt in every feature.

ll. 20, 21. *Earth, His ancient mother*. Tellus. See Introduction, p. 244.

l. 27. *Amazon*. The Amazons were a warlike race of women of whom many traditions exist. On the frieze of the Mausoleum (British Museum) they are seen warring with the Centaurs.

l. 30. *Ixion's wheel*. For insolence to Jove, Ixion was tied to an ever-revolving wheel in Hell.

l. 31. *Memphian sphinx*. Memphis was a town in Egypt near to which the pyramids were built. A sphinx is a great stone image with human head and breast and the body of a lion.

ll. 60-3. The thunderbolts, being Jove's own weapons, are unwilling to be used against their former master.

l. 74. *branch-charmed ... stars*. All the magic of the still night is here.

ll. 76-8. *Save ... wave*. See how the gust of wind comes and goes in the rise and fall of these lines, which begin and end on the same sound.

l. 86. See Introduction, p. 248.

l. 94. *aspen-malady*; trembling like the leaves of the aspen-poplar.

ll. 98 seq. Cf. *King Lear*. Throughout the figure of Saturn—the old man robbed of his kingdom—reminds us of Lear, and sometimes we seem to detect actual reminiscences of Shakespeare's treatment. Cf. *Hyperion*, i. 98; and *King Lear*, I. iv. 248-52.

l. 102. *front*, forehead.

l. 105. *nervous*, used in its original sense of powerful, sinewy.

ll. 107 seq. In Saturn's reign was the Golden Age.

l. 125. *of ripe progress*, near at hand.

Notes

- l. 129. *metropolitan*, around the chief city.
- l. 131. *strings in hollow shells*. The first stringed instruments were said to be made of tortoise-shells with strings stretched across.
- l. 145. *chaos*. The confusion of elements from which the world was created. See *Paradise Lost*, i. 891-919.
- l. 147. *rebel three*. Jove, Neptune, and Pluto.
- l. 152. *covert*. Cf. *Isabella*, l. 221; *Eve of St. Agnes*, l. 188.
- ll. 156-7. All the dignity and majesty of the goddess is in this comparison.
- l. 171. *gloom-bird*, the owl, whose cry is supposed to portend death. Cf. Milton's method of description, 'Not that fair field,' etc. *Paradise Lost*, iv. 268.
- l. 172. *familiar visiting*, ghostly apparition.
- ll. 205-8. Cf. the opening of the gates of heaven. *Paradise Lost*, vii. 205-7.
- ll. 213 seq. See Introduction, p. 248.
- l. 228. *effigies*, visions.
- l. 230. *O ... pools*. A picture of inimitable chilly horror.
- l. 238. *fanex*. Cf. *Psyche*, l. 50.
- l. 246. *Tellus ... robes*, the earth mantled by the salt sea.
- ll. 274-7. *colure*. One of two great circles supposed to intersect at right angles at the poles. The nadir is the lowest point in the heavens and the zenith is the highest.

ll. 279-80. *with labouring ... centuries*. By studying the sky for many hundreds of years wise men found there signs and symbols which they read and interpreted.

l. 298. *demesnes*. Cf. *Lamia*, ii. 155, note.

ll. 302-4. *all along ... faint*. As in l. 286, the god and the sunrise are indistinguishable to Keats. We see them both, and both in one. See Introduction, p. 248.

l. 302. *rack*, a drifting mass of distant clouds. Cf. *Lamia*, i. 178, and *Tempest*, IV. i. 156.

ll. 311-12. *the powers ... creating*. Coelus and Terra (or Tellus), the sky and earth.

l. 345. *Before ... murmur*. Before the string is drawn tight to let the arrow fly.

l. 349. *region-whisper*, whisper from the wide air.

## BOOK II.

l. 4. *Cybele*, the wife of Saturn.

l. 17. *stubborn'd*, made strong, a characteristic coinage of Keats, after the Elizabethan manner; cf. *Romeo and Juliet*, IV. i. 16.

ll. 22 seq. Cf. i. 161.

l. 28. *gurge*, whirlpool.

l. 35. *Of ... moor*, suggested by Druid stones near Keswick.

l. 37. *chancel vault*. As if they stood in a great temple domed by the sky.

Notes

l. 66. *Shadow'd*, literally and also metaphorically, in the darkness of his wrath.

l. 70. *that second war*. An indication that Keats did not intend to recount this 'second war'; it is not likely that he would have fore-stalled its chief incident.

l. 78. *Ops*, the same as Cybele.

l. 79. *No shape distinguishable*. Cf. *Paradise Lost*, ii. 666-8.

l. 97. *mortal*, making him mortal.

l. 98. *A disanointing poison*, taking away his kingship and his godhead.

ll. 116-17. *There is ... voice*. Cf. i. 72-8. The mysterious grandeur of the wind in the trees, whether in calm or storm.

ll. 133-5. *that old ... darkness*. Uranus was the same as Coelus, the god of the sky. The 'book' is the sky, from which ancient sages drew their lore. Cf. i. 277-80.

l. 153. *palpable*, having material existence; literally, touchable.

l. 159. *unseen parent dear*. Coelus, since the air is invisible.

l. 168. *no ... grove*. 'Sophist and sage' suggests the philosophers of ancient Greece.

l. 170. *locks not oozy*. Cf. *Lycidas*, l. 175, 'oozy locks'. This use of the negative is a reminiscence of Milton.

ll. 171-2. *murmurs ... sands*. In this description of the god's utterance is the whole spirit of the element which he personifies.

ll. 182-7. Wise as Saturn was, the greatness of his power had prevented him from realizing that he was neither the beginning nor the

end, but a link in the chain of progress.

ll. 203-5. In their hour of downfall a new dominion is revealed to them—a dominion of the soul which rules so long as it is not afraid to see and know.

l. 207. *though once chiefs*. Though Chaos and Darkness once had the sovereignty. From Chaos and Darkness developed Heaven and Earth, and from them the Titans in all their glory and power. Now from them develops the new order of Gods, surpassing them in beauty as they surpassed their parents.

ll. 228-9. The key of the whole situation.

ll. 237-41. No fight has taken place. The god has seen his doom and accepted the inevitable.

l. 244. *poz'd*, settled, firm.

l. 284. *Like ... string*. In this expressive line we hear the quick patter of the beads. Clymene has had much the same experience as Oceanus, though she does not philosophize upon it. She has succumbed to the beauty of her successor.

ll. 300-7. We feel the great elemental nature of the Titans in these powerful similes.

l. 310. *Giant-Gods?* In the edition of 1820 printed 'giant, Gods?' Mr. Forman suggested the above emendation, which has since been discovered to be the true MS. reading.

l. 328. *purge the ether*; clear the air.

l. 331. As if Jove's appearance of strength were a deception, masking his real weakness.

l. 339. Cf. i. 328-35, ii. 96.

*Notes*

ll. 346-56. As the silver wings of dawn preceded Hyperion's rising so now a silver light heralds his approach.

l. 357. See how the light breaks in with this line.

l. 366. *and made it terrible*. There is no joy in the light which reveals such terrors.

l. 374. *Memnon's image*. Memnon was a famous king of Egypt who was killed in the Trojan war. His people erected a wonderful statue to his memory, which uttered a melodious sound at dawn, when the sun fell on it. At sunset it uttered a sad sound.

l. 375. *duking East*. Since the light fades first from the eastern sky.

BOOK III.

l. 9. *bewildered shores*. The attribute of the wanderer transferred to the shore. Cf. *Nightingale*, ll. 14, 67.

l. 10. *Delphic*. At Delphi worship was given to Apollo, the inventor and god of music.

l. 12. *Dorian*. There were several 'modes' in Greek music, of which the chief were Dorian, Phrygian, and Lydian. Each was supposed to possess certain definite ethical characteristics. Dorian music was martial and manly. Cf. *Paradise Lost*, i. 549-53.

l. 13. *Father of all verse*. Apollo, the god of light and song.

ll. 18-19. *Let the red ... well*. Cf. *Nightingale*, st. 2.

l. 19. *faint-lipp'd*. Cf. ii. 270, 'mouthed shell.'

l. 23. *Cyclades*. Islands in the Aegean sea, so called because they surrounded Delos in a circle.

- l. 24. *Delos*, the island where Apollo was born.
- l. 31. *mother fair*; Leto (Latona).
- l. 32. *twin-sister*; Artemis (Diana).
- l. 40. *murmurous ... waves*. We hear their soft breaking.
- ll. 81-2. Cf. *Lamia*, i. 75.
- l. 82. *Mnemosyne*, daughter of Coelus and Terra, and mother of the Muses. Her name signifies Memory.
- l. 86. Cf. *Samson Agonistes*, ll. 80-2.
- l. 87. Cf. *Merchant of Venice*, I. i. 1-7.
- l. 92. *liegeless*, independent—acknowledging no allegiance.
- l. 93. *aspirant*, ascending. The air will not bear him up.
- l. 98. *patient ... moon*. Cf. i. 353, ‘patient stars.’ Their still, steady light.
- l. 113. So Apollo reaches his divinity—by knowledge which includes experience of human suffering—feeling ‘the giant-agony of the world’.
- l. 114. *gray*, hoary with antiquity.
- l. 128. *immortal death*. Cf. Swinburne’s *Garden of Proserpine*, st. 7.
- Who gathers all things mortal  
With cold immortal hands.
- l. 136. Filled in, in pencil, in a transcript of *Hyperion* by Keats’s friend Richard Woodhouse—

Glory dawn'd, he was a god.

ENDNOTES:

[245:1] 'If any apology be thought necessary for the appearance of the unfinished poem of Hyperion, the publishers beg to state that they alone are responsible, as it was printed at their particular request, and contrary to the wish of the author. The poem was intended to have been of equal length with Endymion, but the reception given to that work discouraged the author from proceeding.'

[247:1]

- e.g. i. 56 Knows thee not, thus afflicted, for a god  
i. 206 save what solemn tubes ... gave  
ii. 70           that second war  
          Not long delayed.

[247:2]

- e.g. ii. 8 torrents hoarse  
          32 covert drear  
i. 265 season due  
      286 plumes immense

[247:3]

- e.g. i.     35 How beautiful ... self  
          182 While sometimes ... wondering men  
ii. 116, 122 Such noise ... pines.

[247:4] e.g. ii. 79 No shape distinguishable. Cf. *Paradise Lost*, ii. 667.

i. 2 breath of morn. Cf. *Paradise Lost*, iv. 641.

HENRY FROWDE, M.A.  
PUBLISHER TO THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD  
LONDON, EDINBURGH, NEW YORK, TORONTO AND  
MELBOURNE

# Index of First Lines

## A

A thing of beauty is a joy for ever: 28  
“As I lay in my bed slepe full unmete 204  
As late I rambled in the happy fields, 191

## B

Bards of Passion and of Mirth, 304

## D

Deep in the shady sadness of a vale 314

## E

Ever let the Fancy roam, 301

## F

Fair Isabel, poor simple Isabel! 254  
Full many a dreary hour have I past, 178

## G

Give me a golden pen, and let me lean 198  
Glory and loveliness have passed away; 145  
Good Kosciusko, thy great name alone 202  
Great spirits now on earth are sojourning; 200

## H

Had I a man’s fair form, then might my sighs 188  
Hadst thou liv’d in days of old, 166  
Happy is England! I could be content 203  
Hast thou from the caves of Golconda, a gem 164  
Highmindedness, a jealousy for good, 199  
How many bards gild the lapses of time! 190

## I

I stood tip-toe upon a little hill, 146

**K**

Keen, fitful gusts are whisp'ring here and there 195

**L**

Lo! I must tell a tale of chivalry; 154

**M**

Many the wonders I this day have seen: 187  
Much have I traveled in the realms of gold, 197  
Muse of my native land! loftiest Muse! 115  
My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains 291

**N**

No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist 312  
No! those days are gone away, 307  
Now Morning from her orient chamber came, 171  
Nymph of the downward smile, and sidelong glance, 192

**O**

O Goddess! hear these tuneless numbers, wrung 298  
O Solitude! if I must with thee dwell, 193  
O sovereign power of love! O grief! O balm! 56  
Oft have you seen a swan superbly frowning, 183

**S**

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness 310  
Small, busy flames play through the fresh laid coa 194  
Souls of Poets dead and gone, 306  
Sweet are the pleasures that to verse belong, 174

**T**

The poetry of earth is never dead: 201  
There are who lord it o'er their fellow-men 85  
Thou still unravish'd bride of quietness, 295  
To one who has been long in city pent, 196

**U**

Upon a time, before the faery broods 5, 232

**W**

What is more gentle than a wind in summer? 205

*Index*

What though, for showing truth to flatter'd state 189

What though while the wonders of nature exploring, 162

When by my solitary hearth I sit, 169

**Y**

Young Calidore is paddling o'er the lake; 157

To return to Penn State's Electronic  
Classics Series, go to

[http://www2.hn.psu.edu/faculty/  
jmanis/jimspdf.htm](http://www2.hn.psu.edu/faculty/jmanis/jimspdf.htm)

To return to the John Keats site, go to

[http://www2.hn.psu.edu/faculty/  
jmanis/keats.htm](http://www2.hn.psu.edu/faculty/jmanis/keats.htm)